

Index

ABSOLUTE IMMUNITY

Civil rights and discrimination,
§ 50:48

ABSORBING FORCES

Auto design defect, § 59:7

ABUSE

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:46-14:48

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:63-
8:65

Nursing home litigation, § 63:9,
63:32

Sanctions, abusive litigation prac-
tices, § 20:33

Sexual Abuse (this index)

ACCEPTING OR REJECTING CASE

Medical Negligence (this index)

ACCESS TO INFORMATION

Experts, § 21:15

ACCOUNTABILITY/PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY

Theming, § 12:14

ACCREDITATION WITNESSES

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:29

ACTIVE VOICE

Opening statement, § 37:18

ADJUSTERS

Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:13

Settlements, § 33:47

ADMINISTRATIVE REMEDIES

Government tort liability, § 66:8-
66:10

HMO litigation, § 62:13

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

Evidence (this index)

ADMISSION, REQUESTS FOR

Generally, § 17:1-17:32

Admission, responding to request
by, § 17:18

Amending answers, § 17:25

Automobile cases, § 57:34

Checklist, § 17:28

Construction injuries, § 65:40

Denial, responding to request,
§ 17:19

Discovery devices, using requests
for admission in conjunction
with, § 17:5

Distinction between Fed.R. Civ. P.
36 and other discovery
devices, § 17:4

**Earnings Loss and Impairment
of Earning Capacity** (this
index)

Effective drafting considerations,
§ 17:7

Failure to respond, § 17:24

Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:47

Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*

Illustrative forms

amended request to admit,
§ 17:32

requests to admit, § 17:29-
17:31

ADMISSION, REQUESTS FOR**—Cont'd**

- Inability to admit or deny, § **17:21, 17:22**
- Introducing admissions in case in chief, § **17:13**
- Late answers, § **17:27**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:33**
- Objections, § **17:15**
- Opening statement, referring to admissions in, § **17:12**
- Other proceedings, effect of admission in, § **17:14**
- Partial admission and denial, responding to request, § **17:20**
- Practice pointers, § **17:28**
- Premises liability, § **55:51**
- Pretrial conferences, § **17:10**
- Privileges. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
- Products Liability** (this index)
- Protective orders, § **17:16**
- Purpose of, § **17:2**
- Reading requests for admissions at commencement of trial, § **17:11**
- Responding to requests, generally, § **17:17-17:22**
- Sanctions, § **17:23**
- Scope note, § **17:1**
- Scope of requests for admissions, § **17:3**
- Steps to consider prior to drafting, § **17:6**
- Strategy. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
- Sufficiency of answers, determining, § **17:26**
- Summary, § **17:28**
- Summary judgment motions, § **17:9**
- Third parties, duty to inquire, § **17:22**

ADMISSION, REQUESTS FOR**—Cont'd**

- Timing and use of, § **17:8**
- Withdrawing answers, § **17:25**

ADMISSIONS AND DECLARATIONS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:134**
- Presentation of case in chief, § **38:5**
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § **32:32**

ADOLESCENT VICTIMS

- Sexual abuse, § **54:7**

ADOPTION BY REFERENCE

- Complaint, § **6:24**

ADOPTION TECHNIQUE

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:108**

ADULT CHILDREN

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:28**

ADULT VICTIMS

- Sexual abuse, § **54:8**

ADVANCED TECHNIQUES

- Cross-examination, § **40:30**

ADVANCE RESEARCH

- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § **29:5**

ADVERSE PARTY

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:63**

ADVERSE WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:84, 39:130**

ADVERTISING

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:6**

INDEX

AERIAL LIFTS

Construction injuries, § 65:34

AERIAL PHOTOGRAPHY

Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:13

AFFIDAVITS

Attachment and garnishment, § 13:63, 13:66

Summary Judgment (this index)

AFFIRMATIVE DEFENSES

Sexual abuse, § 54:48, 54:49

AFFORDABLE CARE ACT

Case investigations, § 63:17

AGED PERSONS

Elderly Persons (this index)

AGENCY

HMO Litigation (this index)

AGGRAVATION

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:44

Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:25, 26:30

AGGREGATION

Mass Tort Class Actions this index

AGREEMENTS

Contracts and Agreements (this index)

AIRBAG DEFECTS

Auto design defect, § 59:41-59:43

ALIENATION OF AFFECTIONS

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:12

ALTERATION

Change or Modification (this index)

ALTER EGO LIABILITY

Punitive Damages (this index)

ALTERNATIVE DESIGNS

Products liability, § 58:91

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION

Generally, § 11:1-11:82

Advantages and disadvantages

ADR, generally, § 11:3

binding arbitration, § 11:35

mediation, § 11:12

summary jury trial, § 11:66-11:68

Advocacy

mediation, § 11:24-11:30

summary jury trials, § 11:69

Appeal and review, § 11:42, 11:63

Arbitration, generally, § 11:7

Attorney's preparation for mediation, § 11:20

Award in arbitration, § 11:61-11:63

Checklist, § 11:76

Class actions and arbitration, § 11:64

Client's preparation for mediation, § 11:21

Collective bargaining agreements, § 69:46.50

Concession in mediation process, § 11:29

Conducting mini-trials, § 11:71

Confidentiality, § 11:33, 11:34, 11:68

Confirming award in arbitration, § 11:62

Conflict with statutory cause of action as grounds for challenging mandatory arbitration clause, § 11:49

Deciding whether to use ADR, § 11:4

Determination of whether parties agreed to arbitrate, § 11:41

Discovery in pre-hearing arbitration procedure, § 11:55

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE**RESOLUTION—Cont'd**

- Enforcing settlement agreements, § **11:32**
- Evaluative approach to mediation, § **11:16**
- Evidentiary matters in arbitration hearings, § **11:59**
- Expertise in subject matter, § **11:17**
- Facilitative approach to mediation, § **11:16**
- Federal Arbitration Act, generally, § **11:37**
- Federal preemption, § **11:39**
- Final arguments in arbitration hearings, § **11:60**
- Format of mediation, § **11:19**
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Fraud as grounds for challenging mandatory arbitration clause, § **11:47**
- Getting to mediation, generally, § **11:14-11:19**
- Hearings in arbitration proceedings, generally, § **11:56-11:60**
- Hybrid forms of ADR, § **11:11, 11:75**
- Identifying the settlement goal, § **11:27**
- Illustrative forms
 - generally, § **11:77-11:82**
 - application to confirm arbitration award, § **11:80**
 - high-low agreement for binding arbitration, § **11:82**
 - model mediation instructions to client, § **11:77**
 - petition to compel arbitration, § **11:79**
 - preliminary settlement agreement, § **11:78**
 - sample settlement agreement and release, § **11:81**
- Implementing summary jury trial, § **11:67**

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE**RESOLUTION—Cont'd**

- Lack of mutuality as grounds for challenging mandatory arbitration clause, § **11:46**
- Mandatory arbitration clauses, generally, § **11:43-11:49**
- Mediation, generally, § **11:6, 33:36**
- Mini-trials, generally, § **11:10, 11:70, 11:71**
- Moderated settlement conferences, generally, § **11:9, 11:72-11:74**
- Negotiation stage of mediation, § **11:26-11:30**
- Non-arbitrability of certain claims, § **11:50**
- Notice of claim in pre-hearing arbitration procedure, § **11:53**
- Opening demand in mediation process, § **11:28**
- Opening statements, § **11:25, 11:57**
- Overview
 - ADR, § **11:2**
 - mediation process, § **11:23**
 - Parties' trust in mediator, § **11:18**
 - Pleadings in pre-hearing arbitration procedure, § **11:53**
 - Post-submission briefs in arbitration hearings, § **11:60**
 - Practice pointers, § **11:76**
 - Preemption, § **11:39**
 - Pre-hearing arbitration procedure, § **11:52-11:55**
 - Preparation for mediation, § **11:20-11:22**
 - Presenting case in arbitration hearings, § **11:58**
- Procedure
 - compelling arbitration, § **11:40, 11:41**
 - moderated settlement conferences, § **11:73**

INDEX

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE

RESOLUTION—Cont'd

Procedure—Cont'd

summary jury trial, § 11:68

Protocol for mediation, § 11:19

Punitive damages and arbitration,
§ 11:65

Scheduling and pretrial confer-
ences and orders, § 32:37

Scheduling conference in pre-
hearing arbitration procedure,
§ 11:54

Scope note, § 11:1

Selecting an arbitrator, § 11:51

Selecting the mediator, § 11:15

Settlements, § 11:31, 33:36

Sources of arbitration, § 11:36

State statutory authority for
arbitration, § 11:38

Strategies for moderated settle-
ment conferences, § 11:74

Strategies for resisting enforce-
ment of mandatory arbitra-
tion clauses, § 11:43

Summary, § 11:76

Summary jury trials, generally,
§ 11:8

Tactics for maximizing recovery
in mediation process, § 11:30

Timing for mediation, § 11:13

Trust of parties in mediator,
§ 11:18

Types of ADR, § 11:5-11:11

Unconscionability as grounds for
challenging mandatory
arbitration clause, § 11:45

Valuing the mediation case,
§ 11:27

Waiver as grounds for challenging
mandatory arbitration clause,
§ 11:48, 11:49

ALTERNATIVE PLEADING

Complaint, § 6:18

AMBULANCE DRIVERS

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:5

AMBULANCE REPORT

Automobile cases, § 57:39

AMCHEM/ORTIZ LITIGATION

Mass tort class actions, § 9:19-
9:21

AMENDMENTS

Admission, requests for, § 17:25

Complaint, § 6:37, 6:38

Mandamus, § 13:46

Motions (this index)

Punitive damages, § 28:9

Scheduling and pretrial confer-
ences and orders, § 32:30

AMERICANS WITH DISABILITIES ACT (ADA)

HMO litigation, § 62:17

AMNESIA

Case selection criteria, § 2:15

AMOUNT AND QUANTITY

Opening statement, amount of
damages, § 37:37

Removal to federal court, amount
in controversy, § 7:10

Settlements, amount of insurance
coverage, § 33:8

AMPUTATION

Theming, § 12:15

ANALOGIES

Opening statement, § 37:49

ANALYSIS

Experts, § 21:26-21:30

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:53

ANALYTIC FRAMEWORK

Auto design defect, § 59:2

ANCHORING A CLAIM

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:112

ANCILLARY RESOURCES

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:31

ANECDOTES

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:78

ANSWERS

Automobile cases, § 57:33
Complaint, § 6:7
Depositions, § 18:18
Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:70
Electronically stored information and other records, § 16:10.20
Interrogatories, § 16:10, 16:10 et seq.
Jones Act complaint, form of answer to, § 69:41

ANTE LITEM TORT CLAIM NOTICES

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:27

ANTI-LAWSUIT BIAS

Juror bias, § 35:12

ANTI-TRUST CLAIMS

HMO litigation, § 62:16

ANXIETY

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:52-39:55

APPARENT AUTHORITY

Sexual abuse, § 54:32

APPEALS

Generally, § 47:1-47:23
Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:42, 11:63
Application of acts, argument explaining, § 47:19
Argument, generally, § 47:17-47:19, 47:22
Attorneys involved in appellate process, § 47:6

APPEALS—Cont'd

Briefs
conclusion of brief, § 47:20
drafting of, § 47:13
reply briefs, § 47:21
Checklist, § 47:23
Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, expansion of orders, § 9:34
Commencement of appeals, § 47:5
Conclusion of brief, § 47:20
Depositions, § 18:45
Discussion of law, § 47:18
Lead paint, § 56:51
In limine motions, § 19:36, 19:38, 19:39
Mandamus, § 13:47
Mass tort class actions, § 9:67
Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:49
Multidistrict litigation, § 8:83
Objections, § 43:6
Oral argument of appeals, § 47:22
Post-trial appeals, preparation for, § 47:9-47:12
Practice pointers, § 47:23
Preliminary statement, § 47:14
Preparation for appeals, generally, § 47:7-47:12
Pretrial appeals, preparation for, § 47:8
Punitive damages, § 28:40, 28:41
Questions presented, § 47:15
Reply briefs, § 47:21
Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:41
Scope note, § 47:1
Standards of appellate review, § 47:3
Statement of facts, § 47:16
Summary, § 47:23
Summary judgment, § 31:27
Types of appeals, § 47:2
Whether to appeal, § 47:4

INDEX

APPEARANCE

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:38
- Opening statement, § 37:54

APPELLATE REVIEW

- Appeals (this index)

APPENDICES

- Ethical Commandments for Tort Lawyers (this index)
- Multidistrict Litigation this index

APPLICATION

- Petition or Application (this index)

APPORTIONMENT OF FAULT

- Auto design defect, § 59:58

APPROVAL

- Informed Consent (this index)

ARBITRATION

- Alternative Dispute Resolution this index

ARCHITECTS

- Construction injuries, § 65:56, 65:60

ARGUMENTATIVE QUESTIONS

- Objections, § 43:32

ARGUMENT OF COUNSEL

- Appeals, § 47:17-47:19, 47:22
- Objections to, § 43:36-43:38

ARMY CORPS OF ENGINEERS

- Construction injuries, § 65:29

ARREST AND DETENTION

- Government tort liability, § 66:56, 66:57

ASBESTOS CASES

- Form of notice to take deposition in, § 14:54
- Jury selection techniques, § 34:36

ASBESTOS CASES—Cont'd

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:53
- Pretrial order in summary jury trial, § 32:44

ASSAULT AND BATTERY

- Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:8
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:32
- Sexual abuse, § 54:24
- Theming, § 12:22

ASSAULT WEAPON CASES

- Firearms, § 51:37, 51:38

ASSETS BEYOND INSURANCE

- Case selection criteria, § 2:24

ASSIGNING RESEARCH PROJECTS

- Legal research, § 4:12

ASSIGNMENTS

- Experts, assignment of disclosures and reports, § 21:23
- Parties, § 5:6

ASSOCIATION OF GENERAL CONTRACTORS OF AMERICA

- Construction injuries, § 65:28

ASSUMED NAMES

- Fictitious Names (this index)

ASSUMPTION OF RISK

- Auto design defect, § 59:68
- Automobile cases, § 57:26
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:38
- Federal employers liability act, § 71:24
- Products liability, § 58:74

AT-RISK CONDITIONS

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:26

**ATTACHMENT AND
GARNISHMENT**

Generally, § 13:48-13:54
 Affidavits, illustrative forms,
 § 13:63, 13:66
 Checklist, § 13:57
 Constitutional due process limita-
 tions, § 13:50
 Definitions, § 13:48
 Due process limitations, § 13:50
 Exempt property, § 13:52
 Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
 Grounds for, § 13:51
 Illustrative forms
 affidavits, § 13:63, 13:66
 motion and notice in federal
 court, § 13:62, 13:65
 praecipe in federal court,
 § 13:64
 Jurisdiction, § 13:53
 Motion and notice in federal court,
 form of, § 13:62
 Notice in federal court, form of,
 § 13:62
 Overview, § 13:48
 Procedure, generally, § 13:54
 Property subject to, § 13:52
 Using provisional remedies in tort
 actions, § 13:49

**ATTORNEYS AND
ATTORNEY-CLIENT
RELATIONSHIP**

Generally, § 1:1-1:64
 Accessing the scene, § 1:29
 Alternative dispute resolution,
 § 11:20
 Ancillary resources, tapping into,
 § 1:31
 Appeals, § 47:6
 Causation, establishment of,
 § 1:41
 Cell phone, protection of, § 1:51
 Checklists, § 1:6, 1:55, 1:60
 Co-defendants, identifying, § 1:19

**ATTORNEYS AND
ATTORNEY-CLIENT
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

Commanding the investigation,
 § 1:26
 Complaint, § 1:16
 Computers and the future of
 investigations
 generally, § 1:34-1:44
 accessing what is available,
 § 1:36
 causation, establishment of,
 § 1:41
 discovery responses, verifica-
 tion of, § 1:43
 fraud, exposing, § 1:44
 industry knowledge, establish-
 ment of, § 1:42
 jurisdiction, establishment of,
 § 1:40
 learning what is available,
 § 1:35
 profiling court and circuit,
 § 1:39
 profiling opposing party, § 1:38
 proprietary interests, protection
 of, § 1:37
 spoliation, exposing, § 1:44
 venue, establishment of, § 1:40
 Consolidating or going alone,
 § 1:13
**Consortium and Loss of
 Consortium** (this index)
 Costs of action, calculation of,
 § 1:12
 Damages
 assessment of, § 1:11
 precedents, finding of, § 1:23
 Defendants, identifying, § 1:18
 Depositions, § 18:19, 18:41
 Determining a cause of action,
 § 1:7
 Discovery, § 1:43, 14:39
 Encrypting out-of-office com-
 munications, § 1:48

INDEX

**ATTORNEYS AND
ATTORNEY-CLIENT
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

- Establishing a right of action,
§ **1:8**
- Ethical Commandments for Tort
Lawyers** (this index)
- Evaluating the evidence, § **1:9,
1:10**
- Evidence
 - evaluating, § **1:9, 1:10**
 - protection of, § **1:30**
- Experts, assembling of, § **1:24**
- Fact investigation, objectives of,
generally, § **1:25-1:33**
- Fax machine, protection of, § **1:50**
- Fees. **Attorneys' Fees** (this index)
- Filing a well-founded complaint,
§ **1:16**
- First meeting with client, § **1:5,
1:6**
- Follow-up letter to client regard-
ing appointment, form of,
§ **1:57**
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Forum, selection of, § **1:14**
- Fraud, exposing of, § **1:44**
- Future investigations. Computers
and the future of investiga-
tions, *supra*
- Guarding client interests and
information, generally,
§ **1:45-1:53**
- Illustrative forms
 - generally, § **1:56-1:62**
 - client interview questionnaire
II, § **1:59**
 - follow-up letter to client regard-
ing appointment, § **1:57**
 - instructions to plaintiff, § **1:62**
 - interview checklist, § **1:60**
 - interview questionnaire I,
§ **1:58**
 - limited investigation, letter
confirming, § **1:61**

**ATTORNEYS AND
ATTORNEY-CLIENT
RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd**

- In-house communications, protec-
tion of, § **1:49**
- Instructions to plaintiff, form of,
§ **1:62**
- Insurers, identifying, § **1:20**
- Internet. Computers and the future
of investigations, *supra*
- Interviews. Illustrative forms,
supra
- Investigating the case
 - generally, § **1:15-1:44**
 - computers and the future of
investigations, *infra*
 - fact investigation, objectives of,
generally, § **1:25-1:33**
 - preliminary investigation,
objectives of, generally,
§ **1:15-1:24**
- Jurisdiction, establishment of,
§ **1:40**
- Jury selection techniques, § **34:37-
34:41**
- Liability precedents, finding of,
§ **1:22**
- Limited investigation, form of
letter confirming, § **1:61**
- Malpractice. **Professional
Negligence** (this index)
- Mapping the defendant, § **1:28**
- Meeting the client
 - generally, § **1:3**
 - forms of interviews. Illustrative
forms, *supra*
- Motion requesting order to
preserve evidence, § **1:63**
- Multidistrict Litigation** this
index
- Negligence. **Professional
Negligence** (this index)
- Order to preserve evidence,
motion requesting, § **1:63**
- Other counsel, identifying, § **1:17**

ATTORNEYS AND ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

- Other plaintiffs, identifying, § 1:17
- Other resources, identifying, § 1:21
- Palm pilot, protection of, § 1:52
- Practice checklist, § 1:55
- Precedents, finding of, § 1:22, 1:23
- Preliminary considerations, § 1:2-1:14
- Preliminary investigation, generally, § 1:15-1:24
- Preparation for first meeting with client, § 1:4
- Privileged matters
 - discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:39
 - ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:76-49:78
- Professional investigators, § 1:32
- Professional Negligence** (this index)
- Profiling
 - court and circuit, § 1:39
 - opposing party, § 1:38
- Proprietary interests, protection of, § 1:37
- Protecting and guarding client interests and information, generally, § 1:45-1:53
- Questionnaires
 - first meeting with client, questionnaire for, § 1:6
 - forms, § 1:58, 1:59
- Right of action, establishing, § 1:8
- Scope note, § 1:1
- Securing the scene, § 1:29
- Settlements, § 33:17
- Sharing the findings of investigation, § 1:33
- Spoilation, exposing, § 1:44

ATTORNEYS AND ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

- Summary judgment, attorney's affidavits, § 31:12
- Team of investigators, assembling of, § 1:27
- Use of findings, § 1:54
- Venue, establishment of, § 1:40
- Witnesses, evaluating, § 1:10
- Work product, guarding of, § 1:47

ATTORNEYS' FEES

- Automobile cases, § 57:37
- Case Selection Criteria** this index
- Contingent Fee Arrangement** this index
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:15
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:28
- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:18, 49:19, 49:67, 49:75
- Government tort liability, § 66:25
- Mass tort class actions, § 9:68
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:31
- Removal to federal court, § 7:25, 7:26
- Sanctions, § 20:43
- Settlements, § 33:53

ATTRIBUTION OF RESPONSIBILITY

- Juror bias, § 35:20

AUDIENCE CONSIDERATIONS

- Complaint, § 6:3

AUDITORY CONTACT WITH JURORS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:113

AUTHENTICITY OF DOCUMENTS

- Objections, § 43:15

INDEX

AUTHORITY AND

AUTHORIZATION

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:56
- Pleading of, § 6:25
- Punitive damages, § 28:51
- Settlements, § 33:42
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:35
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:13

AUTO DESIGN DEFECT

- Generally, § 59:1-59:84
- Absorbing forces, § 59:7
- Accident, § 59:26
- Accident-causing versus injury-causing defects, § 59:3
- Aggressively in airbags, § 59:43
- Airbag defects, § 59:41-59:43
- Allegations, checklists, § 59:70
- Analytic framework, § 59:2
- Apportionment of fault, § 59:58
- Assumption of risk, § 59:68
- Avoidance of contact, § 59:8
- Belted occupant, serious injury to, § 59:16
- Burn injuries, § 59:20
- Causes of action, generally, § 59:60
- Checklists, § 59:70-59:74
- Child death from airbag defects, § 59:42
- Client and injuries, § 59:25
- Common indicators that expert auto defect analysis is warranted, § 59:12-59:27
- Complaint forms, § 59:75-59:79
- Compromise of occupant compartment, § 59:15
- Control, loss of, § 59:22
- Conversion van defects, § 59:54
- Crash worthiness, generally, § 59:4-59:10
- Cushioning forces, § 59:7
- Defect checklist, § 59:73

AUTO DESIGN DEFECT

—Cont'd

- Defenses, generally, § 59:61-59:69
- Disparate levels of injuries, § 59:14
- Distributing forces, § 59:7
- Door latches, § 59:49
- Door mounted belts, § 59:34
- Driver error as defense, § 59:62
- Ejection, § 59:6, 59:17, 59:49
- Expert witnesses, § 59:28, 59:59
- False unlatching, § 59:35
- Fires, § 59:10, 59:77
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Fuel system defects, § 59:50
- Glazing, § 59:49
- Head restraints, § 59:53
- Illustrative forms
 - complaint forms, § 59:75-59:79
 - instructions to jury, § 59:84
 - interrogatories, forms of, § 59:80-59:83
 - lift gate failure, complaint alleging, § 59:79
 - occupant compartment intrusion, forms, § 59:75, 59:80
 - roof crush, forms alleging, § 59:79, 59:83
 - seat belt failure, forms alleging, § 59:78, 59:82
 - stability, forms alleging lack of, § 59:76, 59:81
 - strict product liability, form of instructions to jury as to, § 59:84
 - vehicle fire, complaint alleging, § 59:77
- Immobilizing contents, § 59:8
- Impact severity, injury more serious than warranted by, § 59:13
- Inadvertent unlatching, § 59:35
- Inertial unlatching, § 59:35

AUTO DESIGN DEFECT**—Cont'd**

Injury enhancement checklist, § 59:74

Instability of vehicle, § 59:30

Instructions to jury, form of, § 59:84

Interrogatories, forms of, § 59:80-59:83

Investigation, § 59:24

Lap belt only, § 59:32

Late deployment threshold of airbags, § 59:43

Legal issues, generally, § 59:57-59:59

Lift gate failure, § 59:49, 59:79

Lockup problems, § 59:37

Manufacture and sale proof, checklist, § 59:72

Misuse, § 59:67

Modification defense, § 59:69

Negligence, checklist, § 59:73

Observable components causing injury, § 59:21

Occupant compartment intrusion, forms, § 59:75, 59:80

Poor geometry, § 59:38

Post-collision fire, prevention, § 59:10

Preemption, § 59:65

Preliminary considerations, § 59:11

Principles of crash worthiness design, § 59:5-59:10

Product modification, § 59:69

Recognizing auto design defect case, § 59:2

Remote components, occupant's contact with, § 59:18

Restraint system defects, generally, § 59:31-59:40

Retractor defects, § 59:37

Ride-down, providing, § 59:8

Rollover, § 59:23, 59:30, 59:44-59:47

AUTO DESIGN DEFECT**—Cont'd**

Roof crush, forms alleging, § 59:79, 59:83

Roof integrity, § 59:46

Safety devices or equipment, § 59:19, 59:40

Safety standards, compliance with, § 59:64

Scope note, § 59:1

Seatbelt defense
generally, § 59:63
forms alleging, § 59:78, 59:82

Seat defects, § 59:51-59:53

Selected types of defects, generally, § 59:29-59:56

Shoulder belt only, § 59:33

Side impact protection, § 59:48

Slack inducing devices, § 59:39

Sources of proof, checklists, § 59:71

Stability, forms alleging lack of, § 59:76, 59:81

State of the art, § 59:66

Strict product liability, form of instructions to jury as to, § 59:84

Strongest parts of contents, transmitting forces to, § 59:9

Structural defects, § 59:56

System approach to occupant protection in rollover, § 59:45

Tire defects, § 59:55

Vehicle fire, form of complaint alleging, § 59:77

Vehicle, generally, § 59:27

Webbing failure, § 59:36

AUTOMOBILE CASES

Generally, § 57:1-57:47

Admission, requests for, § 57:34

Ambulance report, form of request for, § 57:39

Answer, § 57:33

INDEX

AUTOMOBILE CASES—Cont'd

Assumption of risk, § 57:26
Attorneys' fees, § 57:37
Bicyclist, collision between
automobile and, § 57:20
Checklists, § 57:35, 57:44
Collisions, particular types of,
generally, § 6:43, 57:16-
57:21
Complaint, § 6:43, 57:33
Conflicting claims, § 57:12
Considerations before filing suit,
§ 57:27-57:32
Contingent fee agreement, form
of, § 57:37
Contributory and comparative
negligence, § 57:24
Defenses, generally, § 57:24-
57:26
Demand package
generally, § 57:15
forms of demand for policy
limits, § 57:43-57:46
Deposition checklist, form of,
§ 57:44
Design defects. **Auto Design
Defect** (this index)
Disabled drivers, § 57:22
Discovery, § 57:34
Effective case management,
§ 57:11
Evaluating the case, § 57:14
Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
Government entities, § 57:32
Guest-passenger cases, § 57:23
Hit and run cases, § 57:21
Illustrative forms
ambulance report, request for,
§ 57:39
contingent fee agreement,
§ 57:37
demand for policy limits,
§ 57:43-57:46
deposition checklist, § 57:44
instructions to jury, § 57:47

AUTOMOBILE CASES—Cont'd

Illustrative forms—Cont'd
interrogatories, sample of,
§ 57:45
jacket folder, § 57:36
medical authorization form,
§ 57:38
police report, request for,
§ 57:41
production of documents,
sample request for, § 57:46
settlement evaluation form,
§ 57:42
wage and salary verification
form, § 57:40
Impaired drivers, § 57:22
Instructions to jury, form of,
§ 57:47
Insurance policy and coverage
benefits of policy, § 57:6
first-party insurance coverage
and policy requirements,
§ 57:5
initial contact with defendant's
insurance company, § 57:7
reading your own insurance
policy, § 57:2
Interrogatories, § 16:18, 57:45
Investigation, § 57:8, 57:9
Jacket folder, form of, § 57:36
Last clear chance, § 57:25
Low-impact collisions, § 57:16
Medical authorization form,
§ 57:38
Medical summary, creation of,
§ 57:13
Model jury instructions, § 57:47
Multiple-crash cases, § 57:19
Parental liability, § 57:30
Passing vehicles, § 57:18
Pedestrian, collision between
automobile and, § 57:20
Police report, form of request for,
§ 57:41

AUTOMOBILE CASES—Cont'd

- Preliminary considerations,
§ 57:2-57:4
- Private investigators. use of,
§ 57:9
- Production of documents, sample
request for, § 57:46
- Questionable claims, § 57:12
- Rear end collisions, § 57:17
- Road construction contractor,
§ 57:31
- Scope note, § 57:1
- Seat belt defense, § 57:24
- Settlement, § 57:15, 57:42
- Spousal liability, § 57:30
- Staff resources, § 57:10
- Sudden stops and turns, § 57:17
- Vicarious liability, § 57:29, 57:30
- Wage and salary verification form,
§ 57:40

AUTOPSIES

- Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:8
- Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:11-26:13,
26:17, 26:19

AWARD IN ARBITRATION

- Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:61-11:63

BACKFILLING THE PLOT

- Opening statement, § 37:43

BACKGROUND OF WITNESS

- Cross-examination, § 40:6

**BACK TO THE FUTURE
PROOFS**

- Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:36

BACKUP WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:30

BAD FAITH

- Good Faith** (this index)

**BARRELL/CHAMBER
EXPLOSIONS**

- Firearms, § 51:18

BASIC TECHNIQUES

- Cross-examination, § 40:19

BATSON CHALLENGES

- Selection of jury. **Jury Selection
Techniques** (this index)

**BEFORE AND AFTER
WITNESSES**

- Earnings loss and impairment of
earning capacity, § 23:5
- Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:44

BEHAVIOR IN COURTROOM

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:55

BENCH TRIALS

- Closing Argument** (this index)
- In limine motions, § 19:5
- Professional negligence, § 64:30
- Theming in, § 12:9

**BENEDICTIN LIABILITY TRIAL
PLANS**

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:45

BENEFITS

- Legal research, § 4:3-4:7

BEST EVIDENCE RULE

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:118
- Objections, § 43:16

BIAS OR PREJUDICE

- Blame the plaintiff bias, § 35:25
- Expert witnesses, direct and cross-
examination of, § 41:19
- Juror Bias** (this index)
- Objections, § 43:25

INDEX

BICYCLIST

Automobile cases, § 57:20

BID DOCUMENTS

Construction injuries, § 65:14

BIFURCATION

Professional negligence, § 64:30

Punitive damages, § 28:78

BILLING

Experts, § 21:12

BIOCHEMICAL ENGINEER

Brain injuries, § 53:11

BIOMECHANICAL ENGINEER

Brain injuries, § 53:32.50

BIRTH TRAUMA

Opening statement, § 37:60

BLAME THE PLAINTIFF BIAS

Juror bias, § 35:25

BLINDNESS

Theming, § 12:16

**BODY LANGUAGE OF
ATTORNEY**

Jury selection techniques, § 34:38

**BODY OR PERSON,
EXHIBITION OF**

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:124

BONDS AND UNDERTAKINGS

Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:29

BOTTOM LINE

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:49

Settlements, § 33:19

BRAIN INJURIES

Generally, § 53:1 et seq.

Before and after witnesses, § 53:10

BRAIN INJURIES—Cont'd

Biochemical engineer as witness, § 53:11

Biomechanical engineer's testimony, § 53:32.50

Checklist of essential information, § 53:25

Consultant for trial, § 53:9

Cross-examination, § 53:23

Depositions, forms of, § 53:30 et seq.

Diagnostic recommendations, § 53:6

Direct case of plaintiff, § 53:8

Economist as witness

generally, § 53:21

form of deposition of, § 53:30

Employment records, form of authorization to obtain, § 53:29

Epidemiology of brain injury, § 53:2

Evaluation, § 53:6

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

Illustrative forms

depositions, § 53:30 et seq.

economist, deposition of, § 53:30

employment records, authorization to obtain, § 53:29

instructions to jury, § 53:33

list of health care providers, letter providing, § 53:27

medical history questionnaire, § 53:26

motion objecting to neuropsychological testing, § 53:30.60

motion to exclude evidence of prior psychological treatment, § 53:30.70

neuro-otologist, deposition of, § 53:31

neuropsychologist, deposition of, § 53:32

BRAIN INJURIES—Cont'd

- Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 - release of medical records, authorization for, § 53:28
- Instructions to jury, form of, § 53:33
- Life care planner as witness, § 53:19
- List of health care providers, form of letter providing, § 53:27
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:8
- Medical history questionnaire form, § 53:26
- Motion objecting to neuropsychological testing, § 53:30.60
- Motion to exclude evidence of prior psychological treatment, § 53:30.70
- Neurologist as witness, § 53:12
- Neuro otologist as witness generally, § 53:15
 - form of deposition of, § 53:31
- Neuropsychiatrist as witness, § 53:17
- Neuro-psychologist as witness generally, § 53:13, 53:14
 - form of deposition of, § 53:32
- Pediatric cases, special considerations in, § 53:4
- Physiatrist as witness, § 53:16
- Plaintiff as witness, § 53:20
- Release of medical records, form of authorization for, § 53:28
- Scope note, § 53:1
- Special considerations, § 53:3, 53:4
- Successful litigation of brain injury case, § 53:5
- Summation, § 53:24
- Tactics, § 53:22
- Theming, § 12:17
- Vocational rehabilitation expert as witness, § 53:18

BRAIN INJURIES—Cont'd

- Voir dire, § 53:7
- Witnesses, generally, § 53:10-53:21

BREVITY

- Cross-examination, § 41:14

BRIBING THE MEDIA

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:7

BRIEFS

- Appeals (this index)
- Experts, § 21:39
- Forum selection, § 3:32, 3:33
- In Limine Motions (this index)
- Sanctions, § 20:40

BROCHURES

- Settlements, § 33:29, 33:30

BROKEN BONES

- Theming, § 12:18

BROKERS

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:9

BUDGETS AND BUDGETING

- Experts, § 21:12
- Legal research, § 4:6

BUILDING CODES

- Construction injuries, § 65:50

BULK, SETTLEMENT OF CASES IN

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:50

BURDEN OF PROOF

- Case selection criteria, § 2:11
- Closing argument, § 44:17
- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:34
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:44
- Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:15

INDEX

BURDEN OF PROOF—Cont'd

- Lead paint, § **56:56, 56:57**
- Mandamus, § **13:44**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:34**
- Medical negligence, § **61:67**
- Summary judgment, § **31:17, 31:22**

BURNS AND BURN INJURIES

- Auto design defect, § **59:20**
- Theming, § **12:19**

BUSINESS/COMMERCE

- Theming, § **12:20**

BUSINESS PRINCIPLES

- Case selection criteria, § **2:3**

BUSINESS TORTS

- Injunctions and restraining orders, § **13:12**

BUSINESS WITNESS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:145, 39:146**

BYSTANDER'S CAUSE OF ACTION

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:24**

CALIFORNIA LAW OFFICE SHOOTING

- Firearms, § **51:38**

CANCER

- Opening statement, misdiagnosis of cancer, § **37:62**
- Theming, fear of cancer, § **12:35**

CAPACITY

- Parties, § **5:8, 5:9, 5:12**
- Pleading of, § **6:25**

CAPS ON DAMAGES

- Tort Reform, Challenging Constitutionality of** (this index)

CAPTIONS

- Medical negligence, § **61:55**
- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:15**

CASE EVALUATION

- Case Selection Criteria** (this index)

CASE IN CHIEF

- Presentation of Case in Chief** (this index)

CASE INTAKE AND INVESTIGATION

- Investigations** (this index)

CASELOAD

- Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, impact on caseload, § **9:37**

CASE MANAGEMENT

- Federal employers liability act, § **71:36**
- Scheduling and Pretrial Conferences and Orders** (this index)

CASE SELECTION CRITERIA

- Generally, § **2:1-2:45**
- Acceptance of case, rules for, § **2:6, 2:7**
- Amnesia, § **2:15**
- Assets beyond insurance, § **2:24**
- Attorneys fee, computing, generally, § **2:27 et seq**
- Bad faith negotiation cases, § **2:25**
- Burden of proof, § **2:11**
- Business principles, § **2:3**
- Causation, necessity for, § **2:6**
- Caution warnings, § **2:7**
- Checklist, § **2:45**
- Contingent fee agreement, § **2:28**
- Court-assisted settlements, § **2:40, 2:41**
- Coverage, necessity for, § **2:6**
- Culpable conduct, evaluation of, § **2:14**

CASE SELECTION CRITERIA**—Cont'd**

Damages
 evaluation of, generally, § 2:17-2:25
 necessity for, § 2:6

Early litigation settlements,
 § 2:36, 2:37

Economic factors in case selection, generally, § 2:26-2:44

Elements of successful case, § 2:5

Exceptions to economic selection rules, § 2:44

Experts for case evaluation, § 21:2

General damages, evaluation of, generally, § 2:18

Hourly value, computing, § 2:31

Infancy, effect of, § 2:16

Insurance coverage, evaluation of, § 2:20, 2:21

Jury selection, tasks prior to, § 2:41

Liability
 evaluating, § 2:10-2:16
 necessity for, § 2:6

Negligence, evaluation of, § 2:12

Non-collectable judgment, § 2:23

Post-discovery settlements,
 § 2:38, 2:39

Practice pointers, § 2:45

Pre-litigation settlements, § 2:33, 2:34

Procedures, § 2:9

Profitability of case, § 2:29

Proximate cause, evaluation of, § 2:13

Railroad crossing collision litigation, evaluation of, § 70:4

Scope note, § 2:1

Secondary considerations, § 2:8

Settlement stages, generally,
 § 2:33-2:43

Sexual abuse, § 54:4

Special circumstances tasks,
 § 2:35

CASE SELECTION CRITERIA**—Cont'd**

Strategy, § 2:4

Summary, § 2:45

Supplemental under-insured motorist coverage (SUM), § 2:21

Time, computing value of, § 2:30-2:32

Trial, § 2:42, 2:43

Uninsured motorist coverage, § 2:22

Value, evaluation of, generally, § 2:19-2:22

Why become a personal injury lawyer, § 2:2

CASE WITHIN A CASE

Professional negligence, § 64:5

CASTING A WITNESS

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:26

CAUSATION

Attorney-client relationship,
 § 1:41

Case selection criteria, § 2:6, 2:13

Closing argument, § 44:26

Drugs and medical devices,
 § 60:17

Environmental tort litigation,
 § 67:33, 67:35

Federal employers liability act,
 § 71:18

Lead paint, § 56:23, 56:25, 56:38

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:39-22:42

Medical negligence, § 61:9, 61:23

Professional negligence, § 64:37

Sexual abuse, § 54:47

Wrongful Death and Survival Actions (this index)

CAUSES OF ACTION

Legal research, § 4:17

INDEX

CAUTION WARNINGS

Case selection criteria, § 2:7

CELL PHONES

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:51

CERCLA

Environmental Tort Litigation
(this index)

CHAIN OF CUSTODY

Objections, § 43:21

CHAIN OF LIABILITY

Products liability, § 58:95, 58:96

CHALLENGES

Selection of jury. **Jury Selection
Techniques** (this index)

CHANGE OF VENUE

Focus groups, § 36:6

CHANGE OR MODIFICATION

Amendments (this index)

Auto design defect, modification
defense, § 59:69

Construction injuries, change
orders, § 65:19

Firearms, § 51:21, 51:28

Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:25

Judgment, motion for alteration of,
§ 46:14

Presentation of case in chief,
changing order of witnesses,
§ 38:20

Products liability, § 58:78

CHARACTER OR REPUTATION

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:31

Theming, § 12:51

CHARTS

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:64-25:66

CHARTS—Cont'd

Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § 42:15

CHECKLISTS

Admission, requests for, § 17:28

Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:76

Appeals, § 47:23

Attachment and garnishment,
§ 13:57

Attorney-client relationship, § 1:6,
1:55, 1:60

Auto design defect, § 59:70-59:74

Automobile cases, § 57:35, 57:44

Brain injuries, § 53:25

Case selection criteria, § 2:45

Closing argument, § 44:41

Complaint, § 6:41

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:59, 25:60

Construction injuries, § 65:58,
65:59

Cross-examination, § 40:32

**Cruise Ship and Maritime Liti-
gation** (this index)

Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § 42:34

Depositions, § 18:58-18:60

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:147

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:51

Document discovery, § 15:25

Drugs and medical devices,
§ 60:45

Earnings loss and impairment of
earning capacity, § 23:21

Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:41

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:55, 49:56

Experts, § 18:59, 21:36-21:38

Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:31, 71:34, 71:37-71:39

Firearms, § 51:43-51:47

CHECKLISTS—Cont'd

- Forum selection, § **3:26**
- Fraud, § **68:38-68:41**
- HMO litigation, § **62:20, 62:21**
- Injunctions and restraining orders, § **13:55**
- Intentional torts, checklists to support allegations or damages, § **50:49, 50:50**
- Interrogatories, § **16:16**
- Jury selection techniques, § **34:43**
- Legal research, § **4:26**
- In limine motions, § **19:40**
- Mandamus, § **13:56**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:53-22:57**
- Medical negligence, § **61:45-61:49**
- Motions, § **46:16**
- Nursing home litigation, § **63:52**
- Objections, § **43:39**
- Opening statement, § **37:58**
- Pain and Suffering and Non-Economic Damages** (this index)
- Parties, § **5:59**
- Premises liability, § **55:49**
- Presentation of case in chief, § **38:43**
- Products liability, § **58:97-58:100**
- Professional negligence, § **64:32, 64:33**
- Punitive damages, § **28:84, 28:85**
- Removal to federal court, § **7:28**
- Sanctions, § **20:34**
- Sexual abuse, § **54:57, 54:58**
- Summary judgment, § **31:28**
- Theming, § **12:55**
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § **29:46**
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:48**

CHILDREN OR INFANTS

- Auto design defect, § **59:42**
- Case selection criteria, § **2:16**
- Consortium and Loss of Consortium** (this index)
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:142**
- Medical negligence, § **61:84**
- Parties, § **5:10-5:13**
- Sexual abuse, § **54:7, 54:10**
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:26-26:28**

CHINESE WALL BETWEEN JURORS AND ATTORNEY

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:36**

CHOICE OF FORUM

- Forum Selection** (this index)

CHOICE OF LAW

- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § **69:24**
- Federal employers liability act, § **71:9, 71:10**
- Forum Selection** this index
- Mass tort class actions, § **9:39**
- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:66**
- Opening statement, § **37:2-37:4**
- Parties, § **5:17**

CHRONOLOGIES

- Medical negligence, § **61:53, 61:54**

CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE

- Medical negligence, § **61:61**
- Punitive damages, § **28:70**
- Theming, § **12:21**

CITIZENSHIP

- Parties, § **5:12**

CIVIL ASSAULT

- Assault and Battery** (this index)

INDEX

CIVILITY, RULE OF

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:53**

CIVIL RIGHTS AND DISCRIMINATION

Employment discrimination, § **16:17**

Injunctions and restraining orders, § **13:9**

Intentional torts

generally, § **50:41-50:48**

absolute immunity defense, § **50:48**

false arrest, § **50:42**

malicious prosecution, § **50:43**

municipal and supervisory liability, § **50:45**

qualified immunity defense, § **50:47**

racial profiling, § **50:46**

unreasonable force, § **50:44, 50:62**

Theming, § **12:31**

CLASS ACTION FAIRNESS ACT OF 2005

Generally, § **9:26-9:38**

Constitutional/federalism concerns of CAFA, § **9:38**

Consumer class action bill of rights, § **9:29**

Diversity jurisdiction expansion, § **9:31**

Earlier provisions of bill that disappeared from CAFA, § **9:36**

Effective date, § **9:27**

Findings and purposes, § **9:28**

In-state defendants, CAFA single-state exception for, § **9:32**

Judicial conference study and report on class action settlements, § **9:35**

Mass actions, § **9:33-9:37**

CLASS ACTION FAIRNESS ACT OF 2005—Cont'd

Pre-CAFA federal class action jurisdiction, § **9:30**

Removal, mass actions, and appeals of remand orders, expansion of, § **9:34**

CLASS ACTIONS

Alternative dispute resolution, § **11:64**

Environmental tort litigation, § **67:38**

Forum selection, § **3:23**

Mass Tort Class Actions this index

Punitive damages, § **28:32**

CLEAN WATER ACT (CWA)

Environmental tort litigation, § **67:40**

CLEAR AND CONVINCING EVIDENCE

Punitive damages, § **28:68**

CLERGY

Sexual Abuse (this index)

CLICHE'S

Opening statement, § **37:48**

CLIENT INTAKE SHEET

Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:58**

CLOSED-ENDED QUESTIONS

Focus groups, § **36:39**

CLOSING ARGUMENT

Generally, § **44:1-44:45**

Avoidance of particular arguments, § **44:5**

Burden of proof, explanation of, § **44:17**

Causation, arguing of, § **44:26**

Checklist, § **44:41**

Circumstances affecting right to argue, § **44:12**

CLOSING ARGUMENT—Cont'd

Commenting on evidence and matters not in evidence, § 44:32-44:34

Common knowledge, discussing matters of, § 44:34

Concluding the closing, § 44:21

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:49-25:54

Damages, arguing of, generally, § 44:27-44:31

Delivering the closing, generally, § 44:22-44:38

Demeanor, § 44:35-44:37

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:34

Discussing the law, § 44:18

Elements of closing, generally, § 44:14-44:21

Forms. Illustrative closing argument, *infra*, § 44:41

Fraud, § 68:19

Golden Rule argument, § 44:30

Handling problems during closing argument, § 44:3

Illustrative closing argument
bicycle defect case, § 44:42-44:44
power-saw defect case, § 44:45
rebuttal in bicycle defect case, § 44:43

Impermissible arguments, § 44:4

Judge's preferences, checking on, § 44:9

Language and style for closing argument, § 44:35, 44:36

Law, arguing of, § 44:24, 44:25

Length of closing, § 44:23

Liability, arguing of, § 44:26

Local rules, checking on, § 44:9

Mathematical arguments for damages, § 44:29

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:48

Motions relating to, § 46:6

CLOSING ARGUMENT—Cont'd

Objecting to closing argument, § 44:40

Objections to arguments by counsel in, § 43:37

Objectives, § 44:8

Opening statement distinguished, § 37:3

Order of closing, generally, § 44:13-44:21

Outline, use of, § 44:7

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:20-24:22

Per diem arguments for damages, § 44:29

Pleadings, reading to jury, § 44:33

Practice makes perfect, § 44:10

Preferences of judge, checking on, § 44:9

Preliminary considerations, § 44:2-44:5

Premises Liability (this index)

Preparation for closing, generally, § 44:6-44:12

Products liability, § 58:44, 58:98

Publications, reading from, § 44:34

Punitive damages, arguing for, § 44:31

Rebuttal, § 44:39

Reviewing evidence with jury, § 44:19

Rhetorical techniques, § 44:36

Right to present closing argument, § 44:11, 44:12

Scope note, § 44:1

Statement of case, § 44:15

Style for closing argument, § 44:35-44:37

Summary of facts and issues, § 44:16

Theme of case, refining of, § 44:6

Transcripts, reading to jury, § 44:33

INDEX

CLOSING ARGUMENT—Cont'd

- Verdict forms, explanation of, § 44:20
- Visual aids, § 44:38
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:47

COACHING THE WITNESS

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:37

CO-DEFENDANTS

- Attorney-client relationship, § 1:19

COGNITIVE SUBPLOT

- Opening statement, § 37:41

COHABITATING PERSONS

- Consortium rights of, § 25:14

COLLATERAL SOURCE RULE AND DUTY TO MITIGATE DAMAGES

- Generally, § 30:1-30:38
- Advice to clients about collateral source rule, § 30:9
- Attacks on collateral source rule, § 30:3-30:6
- Burden of proof, § 30:34
- Client-provided information as basis for strategic planning, § 30:10
- Conflicts between collateral source rule and subrogation rules, § 30:29
- Contributory and comparative negligence, § 30:31
- Coordination of benefits of third-party payors, § 30:23
- Differing state law practices, § 30:4, 30:5
- Disclosure, impact on recovery, § 30:15
- Discovery actions that will assist at trial, § 30:8
- Double recovery, theory of, § 30:18

COLLATERAL SOURCE RULE AND DUTY TO MITIGATE DAMAGES—Cont'd

- ERISA, conflict with, § 30:6
- Evidence of mitigation of damages, generally, § 30:24
- Examples of effort to mitigate damages, § 30:25
- Exceptions to collateral source rule, § 30:19
- Exclusion of evidence, form of in limine motions for, § 30:36, 30:38
- Excuse for failure to mitigate, § 30:32, 30:33
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Illustrative forms
 - exclusion of evidence, in limine motions for, § 30:36, 30:38
 - in limine motions, § 30:36-30:38
 - memorandum in support of in limine motions to exclude evidence, § 30:36
 - remarriage of plaintiff in wrongful death case, in limine motion to exclude references to, § 30:38
- Information of collateral sources, admissibility of, § 30:14
- Joint tortfeasor, payments received from, § 30:30
- Liens of third-party payors, § 30:23
- In limine motions, illustrative forms, § 30:36-30:38
- Loss of consortium and grief damages, mitigating of, § 26:33
- Medical expenses, generally, § 22:47, 30:20
- Medical malpractice cases, preclusion of application in, § 30:5
- Memorandum in support of in limine motions to exclude

**COLLATERAL SOURCE RULE
AND DUTY TO MITIGATE
DAMAGES—Cont'd**

- evidence, illustrative form, § 30:36
- Mitigation of damages, duty as to, generally, § 30:24-30:28
- Obesity, failure to combat, § 30:27
- Opening door to collateral source evidence, § 30:11
- Preclusion of application in medical malpractice cases, § 30:5
- Punitive damages, § 28:30-28:34
- Purposes of, § 30:2
- Recoupment of third-party payors, § 30:23
- Remarriage of plaintiff. Wrongful death action, below
- Scope note, § 30:1
- Seat belt defense, § 30:33
- Settlement, § 30:20, 30:30
- Shielding the collateral source, § 30:12
- Specific types of benefits, admissibility of, § 30:21
- Strategies for litigating collateral source issues, generally, § 30:7-30:13, 30:22
- Subrogation, § 30:23, 30:29
- Surgery, failure to undergo, § 30:26
- Tailoring damages to avoid collateral source issues, § 30:13
- Third-party payors, rights of, § 30:23
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:30
- Violation of collateral source rule, § 30:17
- Wrongful death actions
 - effect of remarriage of plaintiff, § 30:16
 - form of in limine motion to exclude references to remarriage of plaintiff in, § 30:38

**COLLATERAL SOURCE RULE
AND DUTY TO MITIGATE
DAMAGES—Cont'd**

- Wrongful death actions—Cont'd
 - loss of consortium and grief damages, mitigating of, § 26:33
- COLLISIONS**
 - Automobile Cases (this index)
 - Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation (this index)
- COME AROUND**
 - Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:109
- CO-MINGLING FUNDS**
 - Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:26
- COMMANDMENTS**
 - Ethical Commandments for Tort Lawyers (this index)
- COMMENCEMENT**
 - Appeals, § 47:5
- COMMENTING ON EVIDENCE**
 - Closing argument, § 44:32-44:34
- COMMERCIAL ESTABLISHMENTS**
 - Premises liability, § 55:38
- COMMITTEES, ROLE OF**
 - Multidistrict litigation, § 8:30
- COMMON BENEFIT FUND ASSESSMENT**
 - Multidistrict litigation, § 8:89
- COMMON-INTEREST ARRANGEMENT**
 - Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:33
- COMMON LANGUAGE, USE OF**
 - Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:93

INDEX

COMMON LAW

- Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:5-67:10
- Premises liability, § 55:32
- Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:41

COMMUNICATIONS

- Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:32
- Mass tort class actions, § 9:16
- Motions, communications with
jurors, § 46:5
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:8

COMPARATIVE NEGLIGENCE

- Contributory and Comparative
Negligence** (this index)

COMPARISON AND CONTRAST

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:81

COMPENSATORY DAMAGES

- Fraud, § 68:35
- Medical negligence, § 61:78,
61:79

COMPETENCY OF WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:22

COMPLAINT

- Generally, § 6:1-6:46
- Adoption by reference, § 6:24
- Alternative pleading, § 6:18
- Amendments, § 6:37, 6:38
- Answer, controlling of, § 6:7
- Anticipation of future evidentiary
support, § 6:22
- Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:16
- Audience considerations, § 6:3
- Authority, pleading of, § 6:25
- Auto collision and personal injury,
form of complaint for, § 6:43
- Auto design defect, § 59:75-59:79

COMPLAINT—Cont'd

- Automobile cases, generally,
§ 57:33
- Capacity, pleading of, § 6:25
- Checklist for drafting and filing
complaint, § 6:41
- Conclusions and facts, § 6:13
- Conditions precedent, pleading of,
§ 6:29
- Construction, § 6:19
- Construction injuries, § 65:37
- Counts, § 6:34
- Cruise Ship and Maritime Liti-
gation** (this index)
- Decision of another court, plead-
ing of, § 6:30
- Defense, controlling grounds of,
§ 6:7
- Demand or request
judgment, § 6:35
jury trial, § 6:36
- Discovery scope implications,
§ 6:8
- Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:13
- Dismissal motions, expectation of,
§ 6:5
- Diversity of citizenship, § 6:15
- Dram shop action, § 28:86
- Earnings loss and impairment of
earning capacity, § 23:15
- Educating the court, § 6:5
- Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:42
- Exhibits to complaint, § 6:23
- Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:41-71:44
- Federal question, § 6:16
- Federal Rules of Civil Procedure
12, challenges to sufficiency
of complaint under, § 6:40
- Fictitious names, § 6:33
- Firearms, § 51:48-51:50
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
Fraud (this index)

COMPLAINT—Cont'd

HMO litigation, § 62:22
 Hypothetical pleading, § 6:18
 Illegal conduct, form of complaint for refusing to participate in, § 6:45
 Illustrative forms
 generally, § 6:42-6:46
 auto collision and personal injury, complaint for, § 6:43
 illegal conduct, complaint for refusing to participate in, § 6:45
 medical negligence, complaint for, § 6:46
 product liability, complaint for, § 6:44
 wrongful death and dram shop action, § 28:86
 wrongful termination, complaint for, § 6:45
 Inconsistent pleading, § 6:18
 Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:58, 13:59
 Judgment
 another court, pleading of judgment of, § 6:30
 demand for, § 6:35
 Jurisdiction, pleading of, § 6:14-6:17
 Legal existence, pleading of, § 6:25
 Legal research, § 4:15, 4:20
 Medical negligence, form of complaint for, § 6:46
 Mind, pleading conduct of, § 6:26
 Mistake, pleading of, § 6:26
 Notice pleading, § 6:12
Nursing Home Litigation (this index)
 Objectives, § 6:2-6:11
 Official document or act, pleading of, § 6:30

COMPLAINT—Cont'd

Organization of complaint, § 6:31-6:33
 Paragraphs, § 6:34
 Particular matters, pleading of, § 6:25-6:30
 Parties, designation of, § 6:32
 Place, pleading of, § 6:27
 Pleading requirements, generally, § 6:12, 6:13
 Preliminary considerations, § 6:2-6:11
Premises Liability (this index)
Products Liability (this index)
 Public interest concerns, § 6:4
Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation (this index)
 Reasonable inquiry into circumstances, § 6:21
 Reference, adoption by, § 6:24
 Relation back rule, § 6:11, 6:38
 Rule 11 certification, § 6:20-6:22
 Scope note, § 6:1
 Settlement environment, creation of, § 6:6
 Sexual abuse, § 54:59
 Short and plain statement requirement, § 6:13
 Special damages, pleading of, § 6:28
 Special statutes, § 6:17
 Strategies, § 6:2-6:11
 Style of complaint, § 6:31-6:33
 Substantial justice, § 6:19
 Sufficiency of complaint, challenges to, § 6:40
 Supplements to complaint, § 6:39
 Time, pleading of, § 6:27
 Tipping plaintiff's hand, § 6:9
 Unavailable and unknown factual information, § 6:10
 Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:8, 26:49, 28:86
 Wrongful termination, form of complaint for, § 6:45

INDEX

- COMPLICATIONS**
Medical negligence, § 61:30
- COMPOUND QUESTIONS**
Objections, § 43:28
- COMPREHENSIVE ENVIRONMENT RESPONSE, COMPENSATION AND LIMITED LIABILITY ACT (CERCLA)**
Environmental tort litigation, § 67:11-67:15
- COMPROMISE**
Settlements (this index)
- COMPULSORY JOINDER**
Parties, § 5:28
- COMPUTERS AND COMPUTER TECHNOLOGY**
Attorney-Client Relationship
this index
Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:23, 42:24
Motions to exclude computer program results, form of, § 43:42, 43:43
Multidistrict litigation, § 8:57
Products liability, § 58:28, 58:51, 58:52
Settlements, § 33:32
- CONCEALMENT**
Fraud (this index)
- CONCERT OF ACTION**
Drugs and medical devices, § 60:31
- CONCLUSION**
Closing argument, § 44:21
Objections, § 43:12
Opening statement, § 37:52
- CONCURRING CAUSE**
Medical negligence, § 61:76
- CONDITIONS PRECEDENT**
Complaint, § 6:29
- CONFIDENTIAL MATTERS**
Privileged and Confidential Matters (this index)
- CONFLICT OF INTEREST**
Interest in Subject Matter (this index)
- CONFLICT OF LAWS**
Choice of Law (this index)
- CONFORMING PLEADINGS TO EVIDENCE**
Motions, § 46:8
- CONFUSED WITNESSES**
Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:126-39:129
- CONFUSING QUESTIONS**
Objections, § 43:27
- CONNECTIVE TISSUE TRAUMA CASES**
Soft Tissue Injuries (this index)
- CONSCIOUS PAIN AND SUFFERING**
Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:17
- CONSENT OR APPROVAL**
Informed Consent (this index)
- CONSORTIUM AND LOSS OF CONSORTIUM**
Generally, § 25:1 et seq.
Alienation of affections, § 25:12
Ante litem tort claim notices, § 25:27
Appearances and credibility, § 25:39
Attorneys
credibility of trial lawyer, § 25:33
informed consent, failure to obtain, § 25:5

**CONSORTIUM AND LOSS OF
CONSORTIUM—Cont'd**

Attorneys—Cont'd
 separate counsel, right of
 consortium plaintiffs to,
 § 25:6, 25:7

Back to the future proofs, § 25:36

Bottom line figures used in closing
 argument, § 25:49

Bystander's cause of action,
 § 25:24

Carnival/amusement ride tort
 claim notice, form of,
 § 25:68

Character of uninjured spouse,
 proof of, § 25:31

Charts of itemized damages, forms
 of, § 25:64-25:66

Checklists, § 25:59, 25:60

Children
 income and services of minor,
 loss of, § 25:20

intentional interference with
 parent-child relationship,
 § 25:22

medical expenses for injured
 child, § 25:19

Closing argument, generally,
 § 25:49-25:54

Cohabiting persons, consortium
 rights of, § 25:14

Comparative or contributory
 negligence, § 25:41, 25:42

Considerations for consortium
 claims, § 25:3

Credibility of witnesses, § 25:33,
 25:39

Criminal conversation, § 25:12

Damages, proof and advocacy of,
 § 25:28

Data bases, § 25:48

Defenses, generally, § 25:40-
 25:43

Definition, § 25:2

Deprived spouse, consortium
 rights of, § 25:13

**CONSORTIUM AND LOSS OF
CONSORTIUM—Cont'd**

Devices to guide jurors in assess-
 ing damages, § 25:50

Documents, § 25:48

Emotional and physical needs,
 proof of, § 25:37

Engaged persons, consortium
 rights of, § 25:14

Evidence and proof, generally,
 § 25:30-25:39

Exhibits, § 25:48, 25:60

Experts, § 25:36, 25:47, 25:60

Fiddler on the roof proofs, § 25:36

Filial consortium, § 25:17

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

Four prongs of proof, § 25:30-
 25:33

Golden years, grand tours, plans
 and dreams for the future,
 § 25:37.50

Grisly audit chart, use of, § 25:53

Heart balm twins, § 25:12

History of consortium, § 25:10,
 25:11

Illustrative forms
 carnival/amusement ride tort
 claim notice, § 25:68

charts of itemized damages,
 § 25:64-25:66

instructions to jury, § 25:69

interview forms, § 25:61, 25:62

pleading consortium, § 25:63

tort claim notices, § 25:67,
 25:68

Income and services of minor, loss
 of, § 25:20

Informed consent, failure to
 obtain, § 25:5

Instructions to jury
 general discussion, § 25:56,
 25:57

illustrative jury instructions,
 § 25:69

INDEX

**CONSORTIUM AND LOSS OF
CONSORTIUM—Cont'd**

Intentional interference with parent-child relationship, § 25:22

Interview forms, § 25:61, 25:62

Investigation, § 25:4

Itemized chart of damages, use of, § 25:53

Joinder of actions, § 25:26

Jury selection, § 25:29

Key family business employee, loss of services of, § 25:23

Lay witness, § 25:46

Liability insurance coverage, § 25:8, 25:9

In loco parentis plaintiffs, § 25:18

Magnitude of loss, proof of, § 25:32

Medical expenses for injured child, § 25:19

Movies, use of, § 25:55

Nature and quality of family relationship, proof of, § 25:34

Notices of tort claim generally, § 25:27 forms of, § 25:67, 25:68

Nursing care and services, § 25:21

Overlooking uninjured spouse or family member, § 25:5

Parent's right to loss of child's consortium, § 25:17

Particular persons, consortium rights of, § 25:13-25:23

Parties, § 5:15-5:19

Per diem figures used in closing argument, § 25:49

Pleading consortium, form of, § 25:63

Poems use of, § 25:55

Proof, generally, § 25:30-25:39

Quality of relationship, proof of, § 25:30

Recovery, matters affecting, § 25:8, 25:9

**CONSORTIUM AND LOSS OF
CONSORTIUM—Cont'd**

Related theories of recovery, § 25:24, 25:25

Release by tort victim, § 25:9

Same sex marriages or partnerships, consortium rights of persons in, § 25:15

Scope note, § 25:1

Separate counsel, right of consortium plaintiffs to, § 25:6, 25:7

Settlement and release by tort victim, § 25:9

Shows, use of, § 25:55

Songs, use of, § 25:55

Sources of proof, § 25:45

Special jury verdict, § 25:58

Special needs, proof of, § 25:37

Standing, lack of, § 25:43

Statute of limitations, § 25:40

Substitute consortium relationships, evidence of, § 25:38

Time unit figures, § 25:49, 25:52, 25:54

Trial lawyer, credibility of, § 25:33

Trial strategy, § 25:44

Uninjured spouse, consortium rights of, § 25:13

Using consortium plaintiff as witness only, § 25:44

Verdict, § 25:58

Visual strategy for summation, § 25:51, 25:52

Witnesses credibility of, § 25:33, 25:39 using consortium plaintiff as witness only, § 25:44

Worthwhileness, § 25:35

Zone of danger plaintiff, § 25:25

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW

Attachment and garnishment, § 13:50

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW**—Cont'd**

- Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, constitutional/federalism concerns of CAFA, § **9:38**
- Government tort liability, § **66:50**
- Injunctions and restraining orders, § **13:9**
- Punitive damages, § **28:23-28:37**
- Tort Reform, Challenging Constitutionality of** (this index)

CONSTRUCTION AND INTERPRETATION

- Complaint, § **6:19**
- Federal employers liability act, § **71:8**
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § **29:9**

CONSTRUCTION INJURIES

- Generally, § **65:1-65:60**
- Admissions, request for, § **65:40**
- Aerial lifts, § **65:34**
- Architects, § **65:56, 65:60**
- Army Corps of Engineers, § **65:29**
- Association of General Contractors of America, § **65:28**
- Bid documents, § **65:14**
- Building codes, applicability of, § **65:50**
- Change orders, § **65:19**
- Checklists, § **65:58, 65:59**
- Complaint, § **65:37**
- Construction manager, § **65:5, 65:57**
- Contract documents, § **65:15**
- Control by owner, § **65:43**
- Cranes, § **65:34**
- Daily job reports, § **65:22**
- Depositions, § **65:41**
- Design professionals, § **65:10, 65:56**
- Diaries of superintendent and supervisor, § **65:21**

CONSTRUCTION INJURIES**—Cont'd**

- Documents, § **65:13-65:15**
- Drawings, § **65:17**
- Electrical incidents and electrocution, § **65:32**
- Electrocution, § **65:32**
- Engineers, § **65:56**
- Essential allegations, checklist of, § **65:58**
- Existing conditions, owner's liability for, § **65:46**
- Extent of duty owned by owner, § **65:47, 65:48**
- Falls, § **65:30, 65:31**
- Files of subcontractor, § **65:25**
- Foreman, § **65:9**
- Form of request for production to defendant architect, § **65:60**
- General conditions, generally, § **65:16-65:26**
- General contractor, generally, § **65:4, 65:51-65:54**
- Government defense contracts, § **65:53**
- Illustrative form of request for production to defendant architect, § **65:60**
- Inherent risks, § **65:49**
- Inspection reports, § **65:23**
- Inspectors, § **65:11**
- Insurance reports, § **65:24**
- Interrogatories, § **65:39**
- Investigation, § **65:36**
- Latent conditions, § **65:48**
- Loss control reports, § **65:24**
- Negligent hiring, § **65:44**
- Occupational Safety and Health Act, § **65:27**
- Owner, generally, § **65:3, 65:42-65:50**
- Particular construction incidents, § **65:30-65:35**
- Parties, generally, § **65:2-65:12**
- Photographs, § **65:20**

INDEX

CONSTRUCTION INJURIES

—Cont'd

- Plaintiff, generally, § 65:12
- Procedural matters, generally, § 65:36-65:41
- Production of documents, request for, § 65:38
- Progress meeting minutes, § 65:18
- Project manager, § 65:8
- Published standards, § 65:27-65:29
- Reports, § 65:22-65:24
- Restatement sections 416 and 427, § 65:45
- Roof falls, § 65:31
- Safety documents, § 65:26
- Scope note, § 65:1
- Sources of proof, checklist of, § 65:59
- Special dangers, § 65:45
- Specifications, compliance with, § 65:53
- Standard of care of general contractor, § 65:52
- Standards, generally, § 65:27-65:29
- Subcontractors, § 65:6, 65:25, 65:55
- Superintendent, § 65:7, 65:21
- Third persons, injuries to, § 65:54
- Trench collapse, § 65:33
- Vehicle, struck by, § 65:35
- Wall opening falls, § 65:31

CONSTRUCTION MANAGER

- Construction injuries, § 65:5, 65:57

CONSTRUCTIVE FRAUD

- Fraud, § 68:32

CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE

- Lead paint, § 56:55

CONSULTANTS

- Brain injuries, § 53:9
- Jury selection techniques, § 34:5

CONSULTANTS—Cont'd

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:18

CONSUMER CASES

- Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, consumer class action bill of rights, § 9:29
- HMO Litigation (this index)

CONTACT LISTS FOR WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:14

CONTAMINATING JURY PANEL

- Jury selection techniques, § 34:32

CONTAMINATION OF LAND

- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:36

CONTINGENT FEE AGREEMENT

- Automobile cases, § 57:37
- Case selection criteria, § 2:28

CONTINUANCE

- Summary judgment, § 31:5

CONTRACTS AND AGREEMENTS

- Construction injuries, § 65:15
- Government Contracts (this index)
- In limine motions, agreement of counsel seeking of, § 19:27
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:39
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:33
- Theming, § 12:24

CONTRIBUTION

- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:16

CONTRIBUTORY AND COMPARATIVE NEGLIGENCE

- Automobile cases, § 57:24

**CONTRIBUTORY AND
COMPARATIVE****NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd**

- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § **30:31**
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:41, 25:42**
- Federal employers liability act, § **71:23**
- Forum selection, § **3:34**
- Products liability, § **58:63, 58:74**
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § **70:15**
- Sexual abuse, § **54:49**
- Theming, § **12:23**
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:34**

CONTROL

- Auto design defect, § **59:22**
- Construction injuries, § **65:43**
- Cross-examination, § **40:15, 40:16, 40:29, 41:15**
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:90**

CONVERSION VAN DEFECTS

- Auto design defect, § **59:54**

COOPERATION OF PLAINTIFF

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:9**

**COPLEY ALBUTEROL TRIAL
PLAN**

- Mass tort class actions, § **9:47**

CORPORATIONS

- Drugs and medical devices, corporate witnesses, § **60:39**
- HMO Litigation** (this index)
- Nursing home litigation, liability of direct participant in corporate negligence, § **60:39**
- Punitive Damages** (this index)
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § **70:22**

COSTS AND EXPENSES

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § **42:8**
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § **14:20**
- Environmental tort litigation, § **67:21, 67:22**
- Government tort liability, § **66:22**
- Legal research, § **4:3-4:7**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:28**
- Medical Expenses and Related Special Damages** (this index)
- Medical negligence, § **61:82, 61:84**
- Products liability, § **58:30, 58:47**
- Removal to federal court, § **7:25, 7:26**
- Sanctions, § **20:43**

COSTS OF ACTION

- Attorney-client relationship, § **1:12**

COUNSEL TABLE

- Presentation of case in chief, § **38:28, 38:29**

COUNTS

- Complaint, § **6:34**
- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:79**

COURTEOUSNESS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:71**

COURTS

- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:20**

CRANES

- Construction injuries, § **65:34**

CRASH WORTHINESS

- Auto Design Defect** (this index)

**CREDENTIALING,
NEGLIGENCE IN**

- Medical negligence, § **61:36**

INDEX

CREDIBILITY OF WITNESSES

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:33, 25:39
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:77
- Medical negligence, § 61:62
- Theming, § 12:25

CRIMINAL CONVERSATION

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:12

CRIMINAL LAW

- Cross-examination, § 40:25
- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:21, 49:51
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:20
- Premises liability, § 55:35
- Punitive damages distinguished from, § 28:36

CROSS-EXAMINATION

- Generally, § 40:1-40:32
- Abandoning basic techniques, § 40:20
- Advanced techniques, § 40:30
- Appropriate style and strategy, § 40:14
- Background of witness, investigation of, § 40:6
- Basic techniques, § 40:19
- Brain injuries, § 53:23
- Checklist, § 40:32
- Controlling cross-examination, § 40:15, 40:16, 40:29
- Criminal records or convictions, impeaching witness with, § 40:25
- Daubert motions as preparation, § 40:8
- Demonstrative material, preparation of, § 40:10
- Depositions, § 18:52-18:54
- Determine whether to cross-examine, § 40:11
- Direct Examination of Lay Witnesses** (this index)

CROSS-EXAMINATION

—Cont'd

- Exhibits, preparation of, § 40:10
- Federal rules controlling cross-examination, § 40:16
- Formulate the examination, § 40:13
- Fraud, § 68:13, 68:18
- Good faith basis for impeachment, § 40:17
- History of witness, investigation of, § 40:6
- Identification of factual pitfalls, § 40:5
- Impeachment of witnesses, generally, § 40:17, 40:22-40:28
- Investigation of witness, § 40:6
- Journals, impeaching witness with, § 40:28
- Know when to say when, § 40:21
- Master the facts, § 40:4
- Objectives of cross-examination, defining, § 40:12
- Omissions, impeaching witness with, § 40:27
- Organizing materials for, § 40:9
- Practice pointers, § 40:32
- Preliminary considerations, § 40:2
- Premises liability, § 55:25
- Preparation, § 40:3
- Prior bad acts, impeaching witness with, § 40:26
- Prior inconsistent statements, impeaching witness with, § 40:23
- Prior oral statements, impeaching witness with, § 40:24
- Prior testimony
impeaching witness with, § 40:22
investigation of, § 40:6
- Professional ethical standards, § 40:7
- Recalcitrant witness, control of, § 40:29

CROSS-EXAMINATION**—Cont'd**

- Rules applicable, § 40:15
- Scope note, § 40:1
- Sixth amendment, generally, § 40:18
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:31
- Statutes applicable, § 40:15
- Strategy, § 40:14
- Style and strategy, § 40:14
- Summary, § 40:31
- Treatises, impeaching witness with, § 40:28

CROSSINGS**Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation** (this index)**CROSS-MOTIONS**

- Summary judgment, § 31:24

CROSS-NOTICE OF DISCOVERY

- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:62

CROSSWALKS

- Government tort liability, § 66:66.10

CRUISE SHIP AND MARITIME LITIGATION

- Generally, § 69:1-69:47
- Answer to Jones Act complaint, form of, § 69:41
- Arbitration pursuant to collective bargaining agreement, motion to remove pursuant to, § 69:46.50
- Attorneys' fees, § 69:15
- Checklists
 - defenses, § 69:33, 69:37
 - federal complaint, § 69:30
 - Jones Act cases, generally, § 69:34-69:37
 - maritime jurisdiction, generally, § 69:29-69:33
 - state court complaint, § 69:31

CRUISE SHIP AND MARITIME LITIGATION—Cont'd

- Checklists—Cont'd
 - unseaworthy conditions, § 69:36
- Choice of law clauses, § 69:24
- Complaint
 - checklists, § 69:30, 69:31
 - forms, § 69:39-69:41
- Daily maintenance rate, § 69:14
- Defenses, § 69:22, 69:33, 69:37
- Employers fault or negligence, § 69:8
- Federal complaint, checklist for, § 69:30
- Fleet Doctrine, § 69:10
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Forum non conveniens, § 69:27
- Forum selection clauses, § 69:23
- Illustrative forms
 - generally, § 69:38-69:47
 - answer to Jones Act complaint, § 69:41
 - complaint forms, § 69:39-69:41
 - instructions to jury, § 69:47
 - interrogatories, forms of, § 69:43
 - interview form for seaman's claim, § 69:45
- Jones Act complaint for, § 69:40
 - production of documents, form of request for, § 69:44
 - questionnaire in longshoreman case, § 69:46
 - wrongful death petition, § 69:42
- Instructions to jury, form of, § 69:47
- Interrogatories, forms of, § 69:43
- Interview form for seaman's claim, § 69:45
- Jones Act
 - checklists of essential allegations, § 69:34-69:37

INDEX

CRUISE SHIP AND MARITIME

LITIGATION—Cont'd

- Jones Act—Cont'd
 - illustrative forms, § 69:40, 69:41
 - remedies of seamen under, generally, § 69:5-69:10
- Jurisdiction, § 69:2-68:4
- Law, generally, § 69:4
- Legal analysis, § 69:21
- Litigation, generally, § 69:20-69:27
- Location at time of injury, § 69:7
- Maintenance and cure, § 69:13
- Notice of claim, § 69:25
- Objectives, § 69:3, 69:6
- Preliminary considerations
 - generally, § 69:2
 - Jones Act, § 69:5
 - litigation, generally, § 69:20
- Production of documents, form of request for, § 69:44
- Punitive damages, § 69:16
- Questionnaire in longshoreman case, form of, § 69:46
- Release of claim forms, § 69:26
- Scope note, § 69:1
- Seaworthiness, warranty of, § 69:12
- Status of seaman, § 69:9
- Strategy, § 69:3, 69:6
- Time of injury, location at, § 69:7
- Vessel status, generally, § 69:11-69:16
- Warranty of seaworthiness, § 69:12
- Wrongful death, § 69:17-69:19, 69:42

CULPABLE CONDUCT

- Case selection criteria, § 2:14

CURIOSITY

- Opening statement, § 37:13

CUSTODIANS

- Sexual abuse, § 54:43

CUSTOMS DUTIES

- Government tort liability, § 66:36

DAILY JOB REPORTS

- Construction injuries, § 65:22

DAILY LIFE

- Themes in, § 12:3-12:7

DAMAGES

- Aggregation of damages in multiple plaintiff cases, removal to federal court, § 7:10.10
- Attorney-Client Relationship** this index
- Case Selection Criteria** this index
- Closing argument, § 44:27-44:31
- Collateral Source Rule and Duty to Mitigate Damages** (this index)
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:28
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:7-39:13, 39:21, 39:144
- Earnings Loss and Impairment of Earning Capacity** (this index)
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:20, 67:23
- False arrest and false imprisonment, § 50:30
- Federal employers liability act, § 71:21
- Focus groups, § 36:17
- Fraud, § 68:5, 68:27, 68:35, 68:36
- Government tort liability, § 66:21-66:25, 66:24
- Intentional Torts** (this index)
- Jury selection techniques, § 34:35
- Lead paint, § 56:24, 56:25
- Legal research, § 4:16

DAMAGES—Cont'd

Medical Expenses and Related Special Damages (this index)

Medical Negligence (this index)

Mitigation of Damages (this index)

Motions, § **46:15**

Opening statement, § **37:36-37:39**

Pain and Suffering and Non-Economic Damages (this index)

Professional negligence, § **64:8, 64:21**

Settlements, § **33:14**

Sexual abuse, § **54:50-54:53**

Soft tissue injuries, § **52:10**

Theming, § **12:26**

Tort Reform, Challenging Constitutionality of (this index)

Wrongful Death and Survival Actions (this index)

DATA BASES

Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:48**

DAUBERT

Cross-examination, § **40:8**

Depositions, § **18:58**

Discovery strategy and privileges, § **14:23**

Drugs and medical devices, § **60:13**

Multidistrict litigation, § **8:73**

DAY-IN-THE-LIFE FILMS

Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § **42:19**

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § **24:19**

DEAFNESS

Theming, § **12:27**

DEATH

Wrongful Death and Survival Actions (this index)

DECEIT

Fraud (this index)

DECISION OF ANOTHER COURT

Pleading of, § **6:30**

DECLARATORY JUDGMENTS

Forum selection, § **3:25**

DECLINING THE CASE

Medical Negligence (this index)

Professional negligence, § **64:34, 64:35**

DECUBITUS ULCERS

Nursing home litigation, § **63:28**

DEFAMATION

Theming, § **12:29**

DEFENSES

Assault and battery, civil suits, § **50:26**

Auto Design Defect (this index)

Automobile cases, generally, § **57:24-57:26**

Complaint, § **6:7**

Comprehensive Environment Response, Compensation and Limited Liability Act (CERCLA), § **67:14**

Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:40-25:43**

Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § **69:22, 69:33, 69:37**

Drugs and medical devices, § **60:36 et seq.**

False arrest and false imprisonment, § **50:28**

Federal employers liability act, § **71:22-71:25, 71:38**

Firearms (this index)

Fraud, § **68:40**

INDEX

DEFENSES—Cont'd

- Intentional Torts** (this index)
- Jury selection techniques, § **34:34**
- Lead paint, § **56:39**
- Legal research, § **4:17**
- Malicious prosecution or institution of civil proceedings, § **50:38**
- Mandamus, § **13:39**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:53**
- Opening statement, § **37:35**
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § **24:24**
- Premises liability, § **55:6**
- Products liability, § **58:65**
- Professional negligence, § **64:23, 64:24**
- Punitive Damages** (this index)
- Sexual Abuse** (this index)
- Theming, § **12:30**
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:31-26:34**

DEFICIENCIES

- Document discovery, § **15:30**

DEFINITIONS

- Attachment and garnishment, § **13:48**
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:2**
- Focus groups, § **36:2**
- Interrogatories, § **16:8**
- Juror bias, § **35:4**
- Legal research, § **4:2**
- In limine motions, § **19:2**
- Mandamus, § **13:29-12:32**
- Medical negligence, § **61:68**
- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:4**
- Products liability, § **58:19**

DEHYDRATION

- Nursing home litigation, § **63:29**

DELAY

- Sanctions, § **20:27**

DELAY—Cont'd

- Summary judgment, § **31:30-31:33**

DELEGATING

- Legal research, § **4:9-4:12**

DELIBERATIONS

- Focus groups, § **36:42-36:45**
- Medical negligence, § **61:88**

DEMAND OR REQUEST

- Admission, Requests for** (this index)
- Automobile Cases** (this index)
- Complaint** this index
- Document discovery, § **15:27, 15:28, 15:28.50**
- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § **23:26**
- Legal research, § **4:20**
- Medical Expenses and Related Special Damages** (this index)
- Production of Documents, Requests for** (this index)

DEMEANOR

- Closing argument, § **44:35-44:37**
- Jury selection techniques, § **34:41**
- Opening statement, § **37:56**

DEMONSTRATIONS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:123**
- Premises liability, § **55:18**

DEMONSTRATIVE AND

DOCUMENTARY

EVIDENCE

- Generally, § **42:1-42:34**
- Admissibility issues, § **42:7**
- Adversary's videos and demonstrative aids, § **42:26**
- Aerial photography, § **42:13**
- Case in chief, § **38:31**
- Charts, § **42:15**
- Checklist, § **42:34**

**DEMONSTRATIVE AND
DOCUMENTARY
EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

Computer-generated graphics,
§ 42:23, 42:24

Cross-examination, § 40:10

Day in the life films and videos,
§ 42:19

Depositions on video, § 42:18

Development and use of, § 42:5

Digital photography, § 42:11

**Direct Examination of Lay Wit-
nesses** (this index)

Effectively using documentary
evidence, § 42:27-42:29

Enlargements, § 42:16

Equipment for presentation at
trial, § 42:30

Exhibits (this index)

Expenses, recoupment of, § 42:8

Experiments, § 42:25

Foundation and foundational ele-
ments, § 42:24, 42:28

Fraud, § 68:16

Graphs, § 42:15

Inspections on video, § 42:20

Jury books, § 42:32

Lead paint, § 56:25, 56:26

Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:29

Medical models and illustrations,
§ 42:14

Objections, § 43:17-43:22, 43:22

Organizing, § 42:6

Origins and purpose, § 42:2, 42:3

Photography, § 42:10-42:13

Power and persuasiveness, § 42:4

Practice pointers, § 42:34

Premises liability, § 55:16-55:18

Preparation, § 42:6

Presentation at trial, § 38:31,
42:30, 42:31

Products Liability (this index)

Property inspections on video,
§ 42:20

**DEMONSTRATIVE AND
DOCUMENTARY
EVIDENCE—Cont'd**

Reenactments on video, § 42:21

Scope note, § 42:1

Settlement brochures, § 42:33

Stock photography, § 42:12

Strategizing, § 42:6

Summaries of effective use of
documentary evidence,
§ 42:29

Summary, § 42:34

Surveillance videos, § 42:22

Technology for presentation at
trial, § 42:30

Teleconferencing depositions,
§ 42:18

Types of demonstrative evidence,
generally, § 42:9-42:26

Videos, generally, § 42:17-42:22,
42:26

DENIAL

Admission, requests for, § 17:19

DENTIST

Medical negligence, § 61:69,
61:71

DEPOSITIONS

Generally, § 18:1-18:65

Answering only the question,
§ 18:18

Appeal, depositions pending,
§ 18:45

Attorney's preparation, § 18:19,
18:41

Automobile cases, § 57:44

Brain injuries, § 53:30 et seq.

Checklists, § 18:58-18:60

Commencement of litigation,
depositions prior to, § 18:45

Conceptual guidelines for cross-
examination, § 18:54

Construction injuries, § 65:41

Counseling the deponent, § 18:12-
18:18

INDEX

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

- Cross-examination, § 18:52-18:54
- Daubert/Kumho challenges, checklist for, § 18:58
- Defendant driver or doctor, checklist for deposition of, § 18:60
- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, generally, § 42:18
- Designated deponent and persons knowledgeable, § 18:29
- Diagrams, § 18:50
- Direct examination, § 18:51, 39:137
- Distances and directions, making a record of, § 18:49
- Document review, § 18:15
- Early depositions, circumstances warranting, § 18:9
- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:19
- Enforcing designation of proper deponent, § 18:32
- Exhibits, § 18:5, 18:24, 18:48-18:50
- Expert witnesses. **Experts, Selection of** (this index)
- Form of procedure, generally, § 18:25
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Fraud, § 68:11-68:13
- Harassment, § 18:22
- Home or office, meeting deponent at, § 18:13
- Identification of exhibits on record, § 18:48-18:50
- Illustrative forms
 - deposition duces tecum of defendant's laboratory director in malpractice case, notice for, § 18:61
 - laboratory director, notice for deposition duces tecum of, § 18:61
 - malpractice case, notice for deposition duces tecum of

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

- Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 - defendant's laboratory director in, § 18:61
 - notice
 - deposition duces tecum of defendant's laboratory director in malpractice case, notice for, § 18:61
 - video teleconference deposition, notice for, § 18:65
 - petition for deposition to perpetuate testimony, § 18:64
 - premises liability case, Rule 30(b)(6) notice in, § 18:62
 - product manufacturer/certifier, Rule 30(b)(6) notice for, § 18:63
 - video teleconference deposition, notice for, § 18:65
- Immediate depositions, circumstances warranting, § 18:9
- Internet, conducting deposition on, § 18:44
- Law and procedure, generally, § 18:25-18:32
- Leave of court, circumstances requiring, § 18:26
- In limine motions, § 19:45
- Limits of knowledge, recognizing, § 18:17
- Location of deposition, § 18:31, 18:36
- Marks on exhibits, § 18:50
- Medical negligence, § 61:42, 61:63
- Method of recording deposition, § 18:27
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:59, 8:82
- Note taking, § 18:15
- Notice
 - generally, § 18:25, 18:30
 - illustrative forms, above
- Objections, § 18:20

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

Objectives, § 18:2
Pain and Suffering and Non-Economic Damages (this index)
 Place of deposition, § 18:31, 18:36
 Pre-deposition meetings, § 18:12
 Preliminary considerations, § 18:2
 Preparation
 generally, § 18:3, 18:11-18:19
 video depositions, *infra*
 Presentation of case in chief, § 38:37-38:39
 Preview deposition process, § 18:16
 Privilege, § 18:23
 Production of documents at deposition, § 18:28
Products Liability (this index)
 Protective orders, § 18:21
 Purposes, § 18:2
 Reading depositions at trial, § 18:4, 18:5
 Sanctions, § 20:41-20:43
 Scheduling order, § 18:8
 Scope note, § 18:1
 Scope of inquiry at deposition, § 18:46
 Sketches, § 18:50
 Soft tissue injuries, § 52:19, 52:20
 Specific order of, § 18:7
 Stipulation for video depositions, § 18:39
 Strategy
 generally, § 14:11, 14:28, 14:29, 18:2
 forms, § 14:53, 14:54, 14:58
 Teleconferencing, § 18:4, 18:5
 Telephone depositions, § 18:34-18:36
 Timing for taking, § 18:6-18:9
 Truth telling, § 18:14
 Using depositions at trial, § 18:43, 18:57

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

Video depositions
 generally, § 18:37-18:43, 42:18
 attorney's preparation, § 18:41
 deponent witness, preparation of, § 18:40
 perpetuation of testimony, § 18:42
 preparation for, § 18:38
 stipulation for, § 18:39
 use at trial, § 18:43
 Written deposition record, § 18:47
 Written interrogatories, depositions on, § 18:10

DEPOSITORY

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:52

DEPRIVED SPOUSE

Consortium rights of, § 25:13

DESIGN DEFECTS

Auto Design Defect (this index)
 Generally, § 59:1-59:84
 Drugs and medical devices, § 60:27
 Products liability, § 58:69

DESIGN PROFESSIONALS

Construction injuries, § 65:10, 65:56

DESIGNS

Firearms, § 51:10

DESTRUCTION OF EVIDENCE

Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:50

DETECTION

Lead paint, § 56:5

DETENTION OF GOODS

Government tort liability, § 66:36

DEVELOPMENT

Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:5

INDEX

DIAGNOSIS

- Brain injuries, § 53:6
- Lead poisoning, § 56:10
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:21
- Medical negligence, § 61:26

DIAGRAMS

- Depositions, § 18:50

DIARIES

- Construction injuries, § 65:21
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:31

DIETARY SUPPLEMENTS

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:5

DIET DRUGS LITIGATION

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:63-9:66

DIETS

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:20

DIFFERENTIAL DIAGNOSIS

- Experts, § 21:29

DIGITAL DIVIDE

- Products liability, § 58:55

DIGITAL PHOTOGRAPHY

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:11

DIRECTED VERDICT

- Motion for, § 46:9

DIRECT EXAMINATION OF LAY WITNESSES

- Generally, § 39:1-39:150
- Accreditation witnesses, § 39:29
- Admission of exhibits, § 39:116
- Admissions and declarations against interest, § 39:134
- Adoption, § 39:108
- Adverse party, witness called by, § 39:63

DIRECT EXAMINATION OF LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd

- Adverse witnesses, § 39:84, 39:130
- Anchoring a claim, § 39:112
- Anecdotes, § 39:78
- Answers of witness, listening to, § 39:70
- Anxiety of witness, § 39:52-39:55
- Appearance of witness in court, arrangement for, § 39:38
- Auditory contact with jurors, § 39:113
- Background of witness, § 39:44, 39:76
- Backup witnesses, § 39:30
- Behavior in courtroom, § 39:55
- Best evidence rule, § 39:118
- Be yourself, § 39:72
- Body or person, exhibition of, § 39:124
- Business witness, § 39:145, 39:146
- Case intake and investigation, § 39:2-39:14
- Casting a witness, § 39:26
- Checking in with jurors, § 39:114
- Checklist, § 39:147
- Child witnesses, § 39:142
- Choice of language, generally, § 39:92-39:100
- Closing argument, planning around, § 39:34
- Come around, § 39:109
- Common language, use of, § 39:93
- Comparison and contrast, § 39:81
- Competency of witnesses, § 39:22
- Concrete illustrations, use of, § 39:78, 39:79
- Conduct of direct examination, generally, § 39:64-39:141
- Confused witnesses, § 39:126-39:129

**DIRECT EXAMINATION OF
LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd**

Contact lists for witnesses,
§ 39:14

Contact with witnesses, making
and maintaining, § 39:36-
39:38

Control techniques, § 39:90

Courteousness, § 39:71

Credibility of witness, establish-
ing, § 39:77

Cross-examination
anticipate and defusing,
§ 39:138
preparing witness for, § 39:58-
39:62

Damages, § 39:7-39:13, 39:21,
39:144

Defining technical terms and
jargon, § 39:95

Demonstrations, § 39:123

Demonstrative evidence
laying a foundation for, § 39:20
use of, generally, § 39:115-
39:122

Depositions, § 18:51, 39:137

Details, § 39:67

Documents, § 39:45, 39:117,
39:118

Dress of witness, § 39:50

Dry runs, § 39:46

Early meeting with witness,
§ 39:39, 39:40

Economy in use of witnesses,
§ 39:85

Elderly witnesses, § 39:143,
39:144

Empowerment of witnesses,
§ 39:43

Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:37

Etiquette and behavior in
courtroom, § 39:55

Evaluating a witness, § 39:23

**DIRECT EXAMINATION OF
LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd**

Exhibits, use of, generally,
§ 39:115-39:122

Experiments, § 39:123

Expert testimony, laying a founda-
tion for, § 39:20

Explanation of trial process,
§ 39:42

Feeling, use of words with,
§ 39:96

Fill-in witnesses, § 39:30

Flagging, § 39:106

Flavor of witness, establishing,
§ 39:27

Follow-up, § 39:68, 39:109

Foreshadowing, § 39:105

Forgetful witnesses, § 39:126-
39:129

Formalistic style, § 39:94

Former testimony, § 39:137

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

Foundation for exhibits, § 39:116,
39:120-39:122

Grooming of witness, § 39:50

Group preparation, § 39:47

Hearsay issues, generally,
§ 39:133-39:137

High note, begin and end on,
§ 39:82

Home videos, § 39:11

Hostile witnesses, § 39:130

Identification
damages witnesses, § 39:9,
39:10
exhibits, § 39:116

Illustrative forms
letter for initial interview,
sample of, § 39:148
notice of trial, sample of,
§ 39:149
trial notice, sample of, § 39:149

Imagery, use of words with,
§ 39:96

Impact, use of words with, § 39:96

INDEX

**DIRECT EXAMINATION OF
LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd**

Impeachment
 own witness, impeachment of,
 § 39:131
 preparing witness for, § 39:58-
 39:62
Imperfect memory of witness,
 § 39:53
Improbable or inconsistent state-
ments, § 39:62
Individual or group preparation,
 § 39:47
Interim loss, § 39:8
Interpreters, § 39:91
Introduction and background of
witness, § 39:76
Investigations, generally, § 39:2-
 39:14, 39:44
Jargon, defining, § 39:95
Keepsakes, § 39:11
Laying a foundation for expert
testimony, § 39:20
Leading questions, § 39:102
Let the facts tell the story, § 39:65
Liability witnesses, generally,
 § 39:3-39:6, 39:40
Lists of witnesses, § 39:32
Loop back, § 39:109
Marking a claim, § 39:112
Maximum proof, § 39:87
Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:38
Memory and memorizing by wit-
ness, § 39:53, 39:54, 39:57,
 39:60
Misdirectors, avoidance of,
 § 39:97
Nervous witnesses, § 39:126-
 39:129
Objections, § 39:140, 43:13
Offers of proof, § 39:141
Opinions of lay witnesses,
 § 39:132

**DIRECT EXAMINATION OF
LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd**

Opponent's opening statement,
 listening to, § 39:69
Order of witnesses, § 39:83, 39:84
Organization and content of exam-
ination, generally, § 39:74-
 39:87
Organization of direct examina-
tion materials, § 39:33
Overview of big picture with wit-
nesses, § 39:41, 39:42
Pace of examination and presenta-
tion, § 39:90
Paddle ball, § 39:110
**Pain and Suffering and Non-
Economic Damages** (this
index)
Pamphlet - How to be a Good Wit-
ness, § 39:150
Particular examination techniques,
 § 39:103-39:112
Past recollection recorded,
 § 39:129
Pause, § 39:107
Perception, problems with,
 § 39:60
Personality of witness, establish-
ing, § 39:27
Photo albums, § 39:11
Planning and conduct of direct
examination, generally,
 § 39:64-39:141
Poor witness, dealing with,
 § 39:49
Possibility, questions about,
 § 39:59
Practice pointers, § 39:147
Preexisting condition defense,
 evidence countering, § 39:12
Preferences of judge. finding out,
 § 39:73
Premises liability, § 55:15
Preparation of witnesses, gener-
ally, § 39:35-39:63

**DIRECT EXAMINATION OF
LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd**

Preservation of evidence, § 39:5,
39:13

Prima facie case, § 39:16

Prior consistent statements,
§ 39:136

Privileges, dealing with, § 39:31

Problems typical of lay witnesses,
§ 39:48-39:51

Problem witnesses, use of, § 39:25

Propriety of contact with wit-
nesses, § 39:37

Purposes for which lay witnesses
may testify, § 39:19-39:21

Qualifiers, avoidance of, § 39:98

Ranking the helpfulness of lay
witnesses, § 39:24

Real and demonstrative evidence,
§ 39:119

Record, creation of, § 39:141

Redirect examination, § 39:139

Refreshing recollection, § 39:127,
39:128

Repetition, § 39:86

Revelation, § 39:105

Scope note, § 39:1

Segues, § 39:111

Selection of lay witnesses, gener-
ally, § 39:15-39:34

Self-serving declarations,
§ 39:135, 39:136

Sequencing, § 39:104

Sequestering lay witnesses,
§ 39:88, 39:89

Similar occurrences, looking for,
§ 39:6

Soft Tissue Injuries (this index)

Special types of witnesses,
§ 39:142-39:146

Staking a claim, § 39:112

Stereotypes of witness, § 39:51

Stoic witnesses, § 39:125

Story within a story, § 39:80

**DIRECT EXAMINATION OF
LAY WITNESSES—Cont'd**

Structure of individual examina-
tion, generally, § 39:75

Summary, § 39:147

Suspense, § 39:105

Tables of witnesses, § 39:32

Talking down to jury, avoidance
of, § 39:99

Technical terms and jargon, defin-
ing, § 39:95

Telegrams, § 39:66

Theme, § 39:18

Timing of examination, § 39:89

Transition sentences, § 39:111

Trial planning, generally, § 39:15-
39:34

Types of questions, generally,
§ 39:101, 39:102

Ultimate issue, § 39:17

Unfavorable testimony, § 39:61,
39:62

Unhelpful witnesses, use of,
§ 39:25

Unobtrusiveness, § 39:71

Videos, § 39:11

Visual contact with jurors,
§ 39:113

Voice inflection, § 39:103

Words, choice of, § 39:56

DIRECTORIES

Experts, § 21:6

DISABILITY

Automobile cases, § 57:22

Pain and suffering and non-eco-
nomic damages, § 24:6

DISCHARGE

Release and Discharge (this
index)

DISCIPLINARY PROCEEDINGS

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:65-49:67

INDEX

DISCLAIMERS

Products liability, § 58:89

DISCLOSURE

Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:15

Discovery (this index)

Experts, Selection of (this index)

Fraud, § 68:34

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:47-8:50

Sanctions, § 20:12-20:14

DISCOVERY

Admission, requests for, § 17:5

Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:55

Attorney-client relationship, § 1:43

Automobile cases, § 57:34

Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:8

Complaint, § 6:8

Depositions this index

Document Discovery this index

Drugs and medical devices, § 60:40

Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:14-23:18

Environmental tort litigation, § 67:30

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:32-49:34

Focus groups, § 36:7, 36:20

Fraud, § 68:10-68:13

Intentional Torts (this index)

Interrogatories this index

Lead paint, § 56:29, 56:40, 56:45

Legal research, § 4:21

In limine motions, § 19:17

Medical negligence, § 61:39-61:43

Multidistrict Litigation this index

DISCOVERY—Cont'd

Nursing home litigation, § 63:48, 63:58

Premises liability, § 55:12

Products Liability (this index), § 58:72

Punitive Damages (this index)

Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:13, 32:23

Soft tissue injuries, § 52:17-52:21

Strategies. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index

Summary judgment, § 31:5

DISCOVERY STRATEGY AND PRIVILEGES

Generally, § 14:1-14:60

Abuse of discovery, § 14:46-14:48

Admissions, requests for generally, § 14:27 forms, § 14:55

Asbestos action, form of notice to take deposition in, § 14:54

Attorney-client privilege, § 14:39

Autopsies, § 14:8

Burden of proof, § 14:44

Checklist, § 14:51

Complaint, § 14:13

Confidentiality orders, § 14:44, 14:45

Cost of discovery as related to value of case, § 14:20

Daubert, effect of, § 14:23

Defendant's knowledge, contentions and goals, determining, § 14:5

Depositions (this index)

Destruction of evidence, § 14:50

Dump truck discovery, § 14:48

Electronic information, obtaining of, § 14:34

Entry on land, § 14:26

Entry upon land, § 14:12

DISCOVERY STRATEGY AND PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

Expert witnesses
 generally, § 14:30
 form of notice to take deposition of, § 14:53
 Formal discovery after filing, § 14:14
 Formal discovery before filing, § 14:10
 Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
 Goals, generally, § 14:3
 Hard copy, obtaining of, § 14:34
 Illustrative forms
 admissions, request for, § 14:55
 asbestos action, notice to take deposition in, § 14:54
 expert witness, notice to take deposition of, § 14:53
 first set of interrogatories, § 14:52
 interrogatories, § 14:52, 14:56, 14:57
 machine (pinch point) case, § 14:55, 14:56
 Motion in limine, defective wheelchair case, § 14:59
 production of documents, request for, § 14:52
 store trip and fall case, notice of deposition, § 14:58
 In-camera inspection, § 14:42
 Independent medical examinations, § 14:31
 Indexes to records,, obtaining of, § 14:21
 Inspection of vehicle, motion to compel, § 14:60
 Intermediate goals, determination of, § 14:4
 Internet, § 14:7
 Interrogatories
 generally, § 14:25
 forms, § 14:52, 14:56, 14:57
 Investigation, § 14:6

DISCOVERY STRATEGY AND PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

Log of privilege, § 14:41
 Machine (pinch point) case, § 14:55, 14:56
 Mandatory disclosures, § 14:16, 14:17
 Medical examinations, § 14:31
 Meeting with opposing counsel, § 14:17
 Motions to compel, § 14:49
 Objectives, § 14:3
 Obtaining records, § 14:21
 Overview, § 14:2
 Physician-patient privilege, § 14:40
 Planning, § 14:17
 Practice pointers, § 14:51
 Pre-filing preparation, § 14:9
 Preliminary considerations, § 14:3
 Preserving testimony, § 14:24
 Privileges, generally, § 14:36-14:42
 Production of documents
 generally, § 14:12, 14:26
 forms, § 14:52, 14:57
 Protective orders, § 14:43
 Requests for production of documents, § 14:26
 Resolution of legitimate discovery disputes, § 14:22
 Sampling, § 14:26
 Sanctions, § 14:49
 Scheduling conference with court, § 14:18
 Scope note, § 14:1
 Scope of discovery, § 14:15
 Sequence of discovery, § 14:19
 Spoliation of evidence, § 14:50
 Stipulations, § 14:33
 Stonewalling by defendant, § 14:47
 Store trip and fall case, form of notice of deposition, § 14:58
 Summary, § 14:51

INDEX

DISCOVERY STRATEGY AND PRIVILEGES—Cont'd

- Summary judgment, motions for, § 14:32
- Supplementation of disclosure and responses, § 14:35
- Testing, § 14:26
- Trade secrets privilege, § 14:37
- Ultimate goals, determination of, § 14:4
- Work product protection, § 14:38

DISCRETIONARY MATTERS

- Government tort liability, § 66:34, 66:46, 66:47

DISCRIMINATION

- Civil Rights and Discrimination** (this index)

DISCUSSION OF LAW

- Appeals, § 47:18

DISFIGUREMENT

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:5

DISGORGE MENT OF LEGAL FEES

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:67

DISINTERMENT

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:12, 26:13

DISMISSAL

- Complaint, § 6:5
- Forum Selection** this index
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:37
- Removal to federal court, § 7:8
- Sanctions, § 20:45

DISPARATE LEVELS OF INJURIES

- Auto design defect, § 59:14

DISSOLUTION

- Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:25

DISTANCES AND DIRECTIONS

- Depositions, § 18:49

DISTRIBUTING FORCES

- Auto design defect, § 59:7

DISTRIBUTION

- Settlements, § 33:60

DIVERSITY OF CITIZENSHIP

- Complaint, § 6:15
- Mass tort class actions, CAFA expansion of jurisdiction, § 9:31
- Parties, § 5:33
- Removal to Federal Court** this index

DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE

- Demonstrative and Documentary Evidence** (this index)

DOCUMENT DISCOVERY

- Generally, § 15:1-15:31
- Checklist, § 15:25
- Client privacy. Privacy of client, *infra*
- Confidentiality
 - generally, § 15:16
 - form of confidentiality order, § 15:26
- Contaminated produce case, plaintiff's request for production, § 15:28.50
- Control of defendant, records under, § 15:11
- Creating a record to support a motion to compel, § 15:21
- Defense requests for production, responding to, § 15:23, 15:24
- Deficiencies in response to request for production, form of letter

DOCUMENT DISCOVERY**—Cont'd**

- to opposing counsel outlining, § 15:30
- Drafting the document request, § 15:17
- Electronic discovery, § 15:13
- Enforcing document discovery, § 15:19-15:22
- Existing work product, § 15:7
- Expert's records, § 15:10
- First Amendment concerns a client privacy, § 15:24
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Illustrative forms
 - confidentiality order, § 15:26
 - deficiencies in response to request for production, letter to opposing counsel outlining, § 15:30
 - privacy of plaintiff's employment records, letter to employer demanding maintaining of, § 15:31
 - Propulsid case, request for production of documents, § 15:27
 - request for production of documents, § 15:27, 15:28, 15:28.50
 - response to request for production, letter to opposing counsel demanding, § 15:29, 15:30
 - slip and fall case, request for production of documents, § 15:28
- Imaged paper, § 15:13
- Mining the Web and its resources, § 15:9
- Motions to compel, § 15:22
- Numbering system, § 15:14
- Plan of discovery, formulation of, § 15:12-15:16
- Potential sources of documents, § 15:6

DOCUMENT DISCOVERY**—Cont'd**

- Potential uses of documents in tort cases, § 15:5
 - Practice pointers, § 15:25
 - Preliminary considerations, § 15:2-15:11
 - Privacy of client
 - generally, § 15:24
 - form of letter to employer demanding maintaining privacy of employees records, § 15:31
 - Privileges. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
 - Propulsid case, form of request for production of documents, § 15:27
 - Public records, § 15:8
 - Request for production of documents, form of, § 15:27, 15:28, 15:28.50
 - Response to request for production
 - analyzing of, § 15:20
 - forms of, § 15:29, 15:30
 - Scope note, § 15:1
 - Secrecy, § 15:16
 - Software considerations, § 15:15
 - Strategy. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
 - Subpoenas to third parties, § 15:18
 - Summary, § 15:25
 - Tailoring document discovery to needs of tort case, § 15:4
 - Third parties
 - records of, § 15:10
 - subpoenas to, § 15:18
 - What is a document, § 15:3
 - Work product, § 15:7
- DOCUMENTS**
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:48
 - Construction injuries, § 65:13-65:15

INDEX

DOCUMENTS—Cont'd

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:45, 39:117, 39:118

DOGS

Premises liability, § 55:39, 55:40

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:8

DOOR LATCHES

Auto design defect, § 59:49

DOOR MOUNTED BELTS

Auto design defect, § 59:34

DOUBLE RECOVERY

Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:18

DRAM SHOP ACT

Premises liability, § 55:41
Punitive damages, complaint, § 28:86
Theming, § 12:32

DRAWINGS

Construction injuries, § 65:17

DRESS OF WITNESS

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:50

DRIVER ERROR

Auto design defect, § 59:62

DRUGS AND MEDICAL DEVICES

Generally, § 60:1 et seq.
Assumption of risk, § 60:38
Causation, § 60:17
Checklists, § 60:45
Choice of forum, § 60:16
Concert of action, § 60:31
Coordination of cases involving multiple plaintiffs, § 60:42
Corporate witnesses, obtaining evidence through, § 60:39

DRUGS AND MEDICAL

DEVICES—Cont'd

Daubert, retention of experts after, § 60:12
Daubert, use of expert witnesses after, § 60:13
Defenses, § 60:36 et seq.
Design defect, § 60:27
Dietary supplements, § 60:5
Discovery, § 60:40
Drug manufacturer, essential allegation against, § 60:45, 60:46
Enterprise liability, § 60:31
Evidence, obtaining of, § 60:40
Expert review, § 60:12
FDA regulations, compliance with, § 60:36
Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
Forum, choice of, § 60:16
Fraudulent misrepresentations, § 60:30
Herbal supplements, § 60:5
Identity of product or manufacturer, § 60:13
Illustrative forms
interrogatories, § 60:48
production of documents, request for, § 60:47
Interrogatories, form of, § 60:48
Interview with client, § 60:11
Learned intermediary doctrine, § 60:35
Manufacturing defect, § 60:26
Market-share doctrine, § 60:31
Medical devices
generally, § 60:7
checklists of essential allegation with respect to maker of, § 60:45
Monitoring, § 60:33
Multiple plaintiffs, cases involving, § 60:42
Negligence, generally, § 60:19
Negligence per se, § 60:22

**DRUGS AND MEDICAL
DEVICES—Cont'd**

- Non-manufacturing defendants,
§ 60:14
- Off-label use, § 60:23
- Overpromotion, § 60:22
- Over-the-counter drugs, generally,
§ 60:4
- Post-sale warnings, § 60:21
- Preemption, § 60:37
- Preliminary considerations, § 60:8
- Prescribing physician, dealing
with, § 60:15
- Prescription drugs, generally,
§ 60:3
- Production of documents, form of
request for, § 60:47
- Products liability, § 58:101,
58:103, 58:106
- Profit motive and punitive dam-
ages, § 60:41
- Punitive damages, § 60:41
- Record-gathering, statutes of limi-
tations and repose, § 60:10
- Restatement (third) of Torts,
design defect in, § 60:27
- Restitution/unjust enrichment,
§ 60:32
- Scope note, § 60:1
- Settlement of cases involving
multiple plaintiffs, § 60:43
- Statutes of limitations and repose,
§ 60:9
- Strict liability, § 60:24, 60:25
- Testing, duty, § 60:29
- Theories of liability, generally,
§ 60:18 et seq.
- Types of cases, generally, § 60:3-
60:7
- Unavoidably unsafe products,
§ 60:34
- Vaccines, § 60:6
- Warning failure, § 60:20 et seq.,
60:25
- Warranty, breach of, § 60:28

DRUNK DRIVING

- Punitive damages, § 28:64

DRY RUNS

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:46

**DUE DILIGENCE
REQUIREMENTS**

- Punitive damages, § 28:60

DUE PROCESS

- Attachment and garnishment,
§ 13:50
- Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:27
- Punitive damages, § 28:24
- Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:28,
29:33, 29:38

DUMP TRUCK DISCOVERY

- Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:48

DUST

- Lead paint, § 56:8

**EARLY LITIGATION
SETTLEMENTS**

- Case selection criteria, § 2:36,
2:37

**EARNINGS LOSS AND
IMPAIRMENT OF
EARNING CAPACITY**

- Generally, § 23:1-23:27
- Admissions, request for
generally, § 23:18
form of, § 23:27
- Before and after witnesses, use of,
§ 23:5
- Categories of income-related dam-
ages, § 23:3
- Checklist of essential information,
§ 23:21
- Complaint, § 23:15

INDEX

**EARNINGS LOSS AND
IMPAIRMENT OF
EARNING CAPACITY
—Cont'd**

- Demand to produce, form for, § 23:26
- Depositions, § 23:19
- Discovery relating to income loss issues, § 23:14-23:18
- Evidence and witnesses, generally, § 23:4-23:9
- Expert testimony, § 23:6
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Future earnings, form of allegation of loss of, § 23:24
- Gourmet chef and income-related damages, § 23:10
- Illustrative forms
 - admission, request for, § 23:27
 - demand to produce, § 23:26
 - future earnings, allegation of loss of, § 23:24
 - impairment of earning capacity, allegation of, § 23:25
 - past earnings, allegation of loss of, § 23:23
 - questionnaire for initial interview, § 23:22
- Initial client interview, § 23:11, 23:12
- Interrogatories, § 23:16
- Jury research, § 23:20
- Medical negligence, § 61:81, 61:85
- Pain equilibration, § 23:9
- Past earnings, form of allegation of loss of, § 23:23
- Pleadings, generally, § 23:14-23:18
- Produce request/demand, § 23:17
- Psychology of damages presentation, § 23:2
- Quality of life assessment, § 23:8
- Questionnaire for initial interview, form of, § 23:22

**EARNINGS LOSS AND
IMPAIRMENT OF
EARNING CAPACITY
—Cont'd**

- Steps in preparing damages case prior to filing suit, § 23:13
 - Vocational economic assessment, § 23:7
 - Written discovery relating to income loss issues, § 23:14-23:18
- ECONOMICS**
- Case Selection Criteria this index
 - Lead paint, § 56:16
- ECONOMISTS**
- Brain Injuries (this index)
 - Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:42
- ECONOMY IN USE OF
WITNESSES**
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:85
- EGGSHELL PLAINTIFF RULE**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:40
- EJECTION**
- Auto design defect, § 59:6, 59:17, 59:49
- ELDERLY PERSONS**
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:143, 39:144
 - Theming, § 12:33
- ELECTRICAL INCIDENTS AND
ELECTROCUTION**
- Construction injuries, § 65:32
- ELECTRONIC INFORMATION**
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:34
 - Document discovery, § 15:13
 - Products liability, § 58:25-58:30, 58:54

ELOPEMENT

Nursing home litigation, § 63:31

**EMERGENCY MEDICAL
TREATMENT AND ACTIVE
LABOR ACT (EMTALA))**

Medical negligence, § 61:34

**EMERGENCY RESCUE
SERVICES**

Government tort liability,
§ 66:59.10

**EMOTIONAL AND PHYSICAL
NEEDS**

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:37

EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:26

Sexual abuse, § 54:25, 54:28

**EMPLOYEE RETIREMENT
INCOME SECURITY ACT
(ERISA)**

Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:6

HMO Litigation (this index)

EMPLOYMENT

DISCRIMINATION

Form of interrogatories, § 16:17

EMPLOYMENT RECORDS

Brain injuries, form of authoriza-
tion to obtain employment
records, § 53:29

Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:41

**EMPOWERMENT OF
WITNESSES**

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:43

EMPTY CHAIR DEFENSE

Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:34

**ENCRYPTING OUT-OF-OFFICE
COMMUNICATIONS**

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:48

ENFORCEMENT

Document discovery, § 15:19-
15:22

Mandamus, § 13:46

ENGAGED PERSONS

Consortium rights of, § 25:14

ENGINEERS

Construction injuries, § 65:56

**ENJOYMENT OF LIFE, LOSS
OF**

Pain and suffering and non-eco-
nomic damages, § 24:7,
24:13, 24:14

ENLARGEMENTS

Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § 42:16

ENTERPRISE LIABILITY

Drugs and medical devices,
§ 60:31

Punitive damages, § 28:58

ENTRY OF JUDGMENT

Form of plaintiff's motion for,
§ 46:17

ENTRY ON LAND

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:26

**ENVIRONMENTAL TORT
LITIGATION**

Generally, § 67:1-67:45

Attorneys' fees, § 67:28

Causation, § 67:33, 67:35

CERCLA defenses

bona fide prospective purchas-
ers, § 67:15.20

contiguous property owners,
§ 67:15.10

INDEX

**ENVIRONMENTAL TORT
LITIGATION—Cont'd**

CERCLA defenses—Cont'd
micromis exemption,
§ 67:14.10
municipal solid waste exemp-
tion, § 67:14.2, 67:14.30
Checklist, § 67:41
Class actions, § 67:38
Clean Water Act (CWA), suits
under, § 67:40
Common law causes of action,
generally, § 67:5-67:10
Complaint for release of chemical
waste, form of, § 67:42
Comprehensive Environment
Response, Compensation and
Limited Liability Act
(CERCLA), generally,
§ 67:11-67:15
Concealment, § 67:10
Contamination of land, § 67:36
Contribution, § 67:16
Costs, § 67:21, 67:22
Damages, § 67:20, 67:23
Defendants under Comprehensive
Environment Response,
Compensation and Limited
Liability Act (CERCLA),
§ 67:15
Defenses under Comprehensive
Environment Response,
Compensation and Limited
Liability Act (CERCLA),
§ 67:14
Discovery rule, statute of limita-
tions, § 67:30
Elements of Comprehensive
Environment Response,
Compensation and Limited
Liability Act (CERCLA),
§ 67:12
Emotional distress damages,
§ 67:26
Establishing liability, generally,
§ 67:32

**ENVIRONMENTAL TORT
LITIGATION—Cont'd**

Expert testimony, § 67:34-67:36
Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
Fraud and misrepresentation,
§ 67:10
Future disease, increased risk of,
§ 67:25
Illustrative forms
complaint for release of chemi-
cal waste, § 67:42
instructions to jury, § 67:45
interrogatories, § 67:44
production of documents,
requests for, § 67:43,
67:44
Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:10
Instructions to jury, form of,
§ 67:45
Interests protected, § 67:3
Interrogatories, form of, § 67:44
Lay witnesses, § 67:37
Lender liability, § 67:19
Medical monitoring, § 67:24
Municipal solid waste exemption,
CERCLA defenses,
§ 67:14.2, 67:14.30
National Contingency Plan,
§ 67:22
Negligence, § 67:8
Non-disclosure, § 67:10
Nuisance, § 67:7, 67:31
Parent and subsidiary, § 67:18
Petroleum exclusion of
Comprehensive Environment
Response, Compensation and
Limited Liability Act
(CERCLA), § 67:13
Plaintiffs, generally, § 67:4
Preliminary considerations, § 67:2
Production of documents, form of
requests for, § 67:43, 67:44
Punitive damages, § 67:27

**ENVIRONMENTAL TORT
LITIGATION—Cont'd**

Resource Conservation and
Recovery Act (RCRA), suits
under, § **67:39**
Response costs, § **67:21, 67:22**
Scope note, § **67:1**
Statute of limitations, § **67:29-
67:31**
Strict liability, § **67:9**
Successor liability, § **67:17**
Toxic causation, § **67:35**
Trespass, § **67:6, 67:31**

EPIDEMIOLOGY

Brain injuries, § **53:2**

**EQUAL PROTECTION
CHALLENGES**

Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § **29:21,
29:28, 29:33, 29:36**

EQUIPMENT

Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § **42:30**

EQUITABLE DEFENSES

Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ **13:20**

ERISA

**Employee Retirement Income
Security Act (ERISA)** (this
index)

ESTOPPEL

Waiver and Estoppel (this index)

**ETHICAL COMMANDMENTS
FOR TORT LAWYERS**

Generally, § **49:1-49:79**
Advertising falsely, § **49:6**
Ambulance drivers, payments to,
§ **49:5**
Appendix
generally, § **49:57-49:79**
ATLA Members Code of
Conduct, § **49:63**

**ETHICAL COMMANDMENTS
FOR TORT LAWYERS
—Cont'd**

Appendix—Cont'd
attorney-client privilege,
§ **49:76-49:78**
attorney-client relationship,
§ **49:71, 49:72**
attorneys' fees, § **49:67, 49:75**
civil liability other than mal-
practice, § **49:69**
conflicts of interest, § **49:73,
49:74**
disciplinary proceedings,
§ **49:65-49:67**
disgorgement of legal fees,
§ **49:67**
exceptions to attorney-client
privilege, § **49:77**
forfeiture of legal fees, § **49:67**
insurance counsel, conflicts of
interest, § **49:74**
malpractice actions, § **49:68**
personal injury attorneys,
application of rules of eth-
ics to, § **49:70**
Professional Conduct, ABA
Model Rules of, § **49:59,
49:60**
Professional Responsibility,
ABA Model Code of,
§ **49:58**
ramifications of violations of
ethics rules, § **49:64-49:69**
Restatement (Third) of Law
Governing Lawyers,
§ **49:61, 49:62**
Rules of Ethics, § **49:57-49:63**
sanctions, § **49:66**
termination of attorney-client
relationship, § **49:72**
waiver of attorney-client privi-
lege, § **49:78**
work product privilege, § **49:79**
ATLA Members Code of Conduct,
§ **49:63**

INDEX

**ETHICAL COMMANDMENTS
FOR TORT LAWYERS**

—Cont'd

Attorney-client privilege, § 49:76-49:78
Attorney-client relationship, § 49:71, 49:72
Attorneys' fees, § 49:18, 49:19, 49:67, 49:75
Betrayal of former client, § 49:15
Bribing the media, § 49:7
Brokers, soliciting by, § 49:9
Bulk, settlement of cases in, § 49:50
Burying killer documents, § 49:34
Buying piece of client's case, § 49:22
Charging for the case (Commandments 15, 16), § 49:18, 49:19
Checklists, § 49:55, 49:56
Chinese Wall between jurors and attorney, honoring of, § 49:36
Citing all known pertinent cases, § 49:40
Civility, rule of, § 49:53
Civil liability other than malpractice, § 49:69
Coaching the witness, § 49:37
Codes of ethics, generally, § 49:3
Co-mingling funds, § 49:26
Common-interest arrangement, hiding behind, § 49:33
Communicating with opposing party, § 49:32
Conclusion, § 49:54
Confidential agreement concealing public danger, § 49:48
Conflicts of interest, § 49:73, 49:74
Crimes and criminal charges, § 49:21, 49:51
Disciplinary proceedings, § 49:65-49:67
Discovering the case (Commandments 29-31), § 49:32-49:34

**ETHICAL COMMANDMENTS
FOR TORT LAWYERS**

—Cont'd

Disgorgement of legal fees, § 49:67
Dishonorable conduct by client, withdrawal from case for, § 49:31
Exceptions to attorney-client privilege, § 49:77
Ex parte the judge, § 49:45
Fairness in all dealings, rule of, § 49:53
Fair representation duty, § 49:20
False evidence, presentation of, § 49:37
False promises to client, § 49:4
Forfeiture of legal fees, § 49:67
Frivolous claims, assertion of, § 49:28
Getting the case (Commandments 1-7), § 49:4-49:10
Greatest commandment (Commandment 50), § 49:53
Harassment, § 49:12, 49:29
Hopeless cases, § 49:11
Illness, withdrawal from case for, § 49:30
Inadmissible evidence, using publicity to sneak in, § 49:43
Informing clients, duty as to, § 49:23
Informing court, § 49:47
Insurance counsel, conflicts of interest, § 49:74
Intention of client to commit crime, ignoring of, § 49:21
Introduction, § 49:1-49:3
Jurors, relationships with, § 49:35, 49:36
Living with the case (Commandments 17-21), § 49:20-49:24
Lying, § 49:38
Maintaining records, § 49:27
Malpractice actions, § 49:68

**ETHICAL COMMANDMENTS
FOR TORT LAWYERS**

—Cont'd

- Multiple cases, taking of, § **49:17**
- Numerous cases, taking of,
§ **49:17**
- Nursing home litigation, § **63:6**
- Offers, informing clients of,
§ **49:23**
- Orders of court, violation of,
§ **49:46**
- Own opinion on justness of case,
offering of, § **49:42**
- Paying a witness to get lost,
§ **49:44**
- Personal injury attorneys, applica-
tion of rules of ethics to,
§ **49:70**
- Professional Conduct, ABA Model
Rules of, § **49:59, 49:60**
- Professional negligence, § **64:22**
- Professional Responsibility, ABA
Model Code of, § **49:58**
- Ramifications of violations of eth-
ics rules, § **49:64-49:69**
- Restatement (Third) of Law
Governing Lawyers, § **49:61,
49:62**
- Rules of Ethics, § **49:57-49:63**
- Sanctions, § **49:66**
- Scope note, § **49:1**
- Scoundrel employees or associ-
ates, looking away from,
§ **49:25**
- Seeking out jurors in advance,
§ **49:35**
- Serving more than one master,
§ **49:14**
- Settlements, § **33:55**
- Settling the case (Commandments
45 -49), § **49:48-49:52**
- Sex from client, demands for,
§ **49:24**
- Sharing attorneys' fees, § **49:19**
- Similar case, vowing not to take,
§ **49:49**

**ETHICAL COMMANDMENTS
FOR TORT LAWYERS**

—Cont'd

- Soliciting, § **49:8, 49:9**
- Specialty, claims of, § **49:10**
- Starting the case (Commandment
25), § **49:28**
- Structured settlement, sale of,
§ **49:52**
- Suppressing evidence, § **49:39**
- Taking the case (Commandments
8 -14), § **49:11-49:17**
- Telephone soliciting, § **49:8**
- Termination of attorney-client
relationship, § **49:72**
- Trying the case (Commandments
32 -44), § **49:35-49:47**
- Unfair killer questions, asking of,
§ **49:41**
- Waiver of attorney-client privi-
lege, § **49:78**
- Watching office as well as case
(Commandments 22-24),
§ **49:25-49:27**
- Withdrawing from the case (Com-
mandments 26-28), § **49:29-
49:31**
- Witnesses, § **49:13, 49:44**
- Work product privilege, § **49:79**

ETIQUETTE

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § **39:55**

EVALUATIONS

- Brain injuries, § **53:6**
- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § **39:23**
- Experts, § **21:10**
- Lead paint, § **56:46**
- Soft tissue injuries, § **52:9-52:11**

EVIDENCE

- Alternative dispute resolution,
§ **11:59**
- Attorney-Client Relationship**
this index

INDEX

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

- Circumstantial Evidence** (this index)
- Clear and convincing evidence, § **28:68**
- Collateral Source Rule and Duty to Mitigate Damages** (this index)
- Consortium and Loss of Consortium** (this index)
- Demonstrative and Documentary Evidence** (this index)
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, admission of exhibits, § **39:116**
- Drugs and medical devices, § **60:40**
- Earnings Loss and Impairment of Earning Capacity** (this index)
- Firearms, § **51:12**
- Fraud** (this index)
- Lead Paint** (this index)
- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:56**
- Pain and Suffering and Non-Economic Damages** (this index)
- Products Liability** (this index)
- Professional Negligence** (this index)
- Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation** (this index)
- Summary Judgment** (this index)
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § **29:6**
- Wrongful Death and Survival Actions** (this index)

EVOCATIVE LANGUAGE

- Opening statement, § **37:21**

EXAMINATION

- Firearms, § **51:9**

EXCEPTIONS

- Collateral source rule, § **30:19**

EXCEPTIONS—Cont'd

- In-state defendants, CAFA single-state exception for, § **9:32**
- Learned intermediary doctrine, § **60:35**

EXCESSIVE FORCE

- Government tort liability, § **66:58**

EXCLUSIONS

- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § **30:36, 30:38**
- Experts, Selection of** (this index)
- Forms of motions for, § **43:41-43:43**
- Government Tort Liability** (this index)
- Lead paint, § **56:43, 56:44**

EXCULPATORY AGREEMENTS

- Premises liability, § **55:43**

EXCUSE FOR FAILURE TO MITIGATE

- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § **30:32, 30:33**

EXECUTORS

- Parties, § **5:77**

EXEMPTIONS

- Attachment and garnishment, § **13:52**
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § **32:17**

EXHAUSTION OF ADMINISTRATIVE REMEDIES

- Government tort liability, § **66:8-66:10**
- HMO litigation, § **62:13**

EXHIBITS

- Complaint, § **6:23**
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:48, 25:60**

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

- Cross-examination, § 40:10
- Depositions, § 18:5, 18:24, 18:48-18:50
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:115-39:122
- Premises liability, § 55:16-55:18
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:31

EXISTING WORK PRODUCT

- Document discovery, § 15:7

EX PARTE MATTERS

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:45

EXPECTATIONS

- Opening statement, § 37:28

EXPENSES

- Costs and Expenses (this index)

EXPERIMENTS AND TESTS

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:25
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:123
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:26
- Drugs and medical devices, duty to test, § 60:29
- Experts, § 21:18
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:32
- Products liability, § 58:49

EXPERT LIBRARY

- Lead paint, § 56:15

EXPERTS, SELECTION OF

- Generally, § 21:1-21:40
- Access to information by expert, § 21:15
- Analysis of expert, § 21:26-21:30
- Assignment of disclosures and reports, § 21:23

**EXPERTS, SELECTION OF
—Cont'd**

- Attorney-client relationship, § 1:24
- Billing, § 21:12
- Brief in opposition to defense motion to exclude expert testimony, form of, § 21:39
- Budgeting, § 21:12
- Case evaluation, experts for, § 21:2
- Checklists, § 18:59, 21:36-21:38
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:36, 25:47, 25:60
- Depositions
 - generally, § 21:34
 - checklist for preparing an expert for deposition by opponent, § 18:59
 - opposing expert, deposing of, § 18:55, 18:56
 - preparing experts for, § 18:59, 21:20
 - summarizing of, § 21:16
- Detailing expert's analysis and its basis, § 21:26-21:30
- Differential diagnosis, § 21:29
- Directories, finding an expert, § 21:6
- Disclosures and reports
 - generally, § 21:22-21:33
 - analysis of expert, § 21:26-21:30
 - assignment, § 21:23
 - checklists, § 21:36-21:38
 - defining problem under investigation, § 21:27
 - detailing expert's analysis and its basis, § 21:26-21:30
 - differential diagnosis, § 21:29
 - footnotes to documentation, § 21:31
 - form of expert's report, § 21:40
 - identification, § 21:23, 21:25

INDEX

EXPERTS, SELECTION OF

—Cont'd

- Disclosures and reports—Cont'd
 - inconsistent data, identification of, § 21:32
 - method used in analysis, § 21:28-21:30
 - photographs, § 21:31
 - preparing experts for, § 21:20
 - qualifications, statement of, § 21:24
 - rejected data, identification of, § 21:32
 - reporting opinions of technical experts, standard practice for, § 21:33
 - scientific method, § 21:29
 - statistical analysis, § 21:30
 - summarizing of, § 21:16
- Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
- Document discovery, § 15:10
- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:6
- Evaluating the expert, § 21:10
- Exclusion of experts
 - generally, § 21:35
 - brief in opposition to defense motion to exclude expert testimony, form of, § 21:39
- Fees, § 21:12
- Finding an expert, generally, § 21:4-21:9
- Footnotes to documentation of disclosures and reports, § 21:31
- Former employees of defendant, finding an expert, § 21:8
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Identification, disclosures and reports, § 21:23, 21:25
- Illustrative forms
 - brief in opposition to defense motion to exclude expert testimony, § 21:39

EXPERTS, SELECTION OF

—Cont'd

- Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 - report of expert, § 21:40
- Inconsistent data, identification of, § 21:32
- Inspection of physical evidence, § 21:17
- Internet, finding an expert, § 21:7
- Interrogatories, § 16:11
- Lists, finding an expert, § 21:6
- Measurements, § 21:18
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:35-22:37, 22:36, 22:46
- Meeting with all experts, § 21:21
- Method used in analysis, § 21:28-21:30
- Multiple experts, use of, § 21:13
- Need for expert testimony, determining, § 21:3
- Networking, finding an expert, § 21:9
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:14
- Photographs, § 21:19, 21:31
- Preparing the case, generally, § 21:14-21:21
- Pretrial challenges to expert witnesses, § 21:35
- Punitive damages, § 28:72
- Qualifications, statement of, § 21:24
- Rejected data, identification of, § 21:32
- Reporting opinions of technical experts, standard practice for, § 21:33
- Reports. Disclosures and reports, *supra*
- Retaining the expert, § 21:11
- Scientific method, § 21:29
- Scope note, § 21:1
- Selection of experts, generally, § 21:1-21:40

EXPERTS, SELECTION OF**—Cont'd**

- Sexual abuse, § 54:51
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:21, 52:22
- Statistical analysis, § 21:30
- Summarizing depositions and reports, § 21:16
- Summary judgment, § 31:13
- Tests, § 21:18
- Theming, § 12:34
- Treatises, finding an expert, § 21:6
- University faculty, finding an expert, § 21:5

EXPERT WITNESSES

- Auto design defect, § 59:28, 59:59
- Examination
 - expert witnesses. **Expert Witnesses, Direct and Cross-Examination of** (this index)
 - lay witnesses laying a foundation for expert testimony, § 39:20
- Firearms, § 51:8
- Lead paint, § 56:27-56:29
- Medical negligence, § 61:5, 61:7, 61:66
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:35
- Premises liability, § 55:14
- Products liability, § 58:8, 58:31
- Selection of. **Experts, Selection of** (this index)

EXPERT WITNESSES, DIRECT AND**CROSS-EXAMINATION OF**

- Generally, § 41:1-41:26
- Anticipating areas of cross-examination, § 41:10
- Appearance on cross-examination, § 41:16
- Basis for expert's opinion, § 41:9
- Bias or prejudice of expert, establishment of, § 41:19

EXPERT WITNESSES, DIRECT AND**CROSS-EXAMINATION OF —Cont'd**

- Brevity on cross-examination, § 41:14
- Conducting cross-examination, § 41:17
- Control of cross-examination, § 41:15
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:12
- Educating judge and jury during qualification of expert, § 41:6
- Eliciting fact and opinion favorable to your case from adverse expert, § 41:25
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:34-67:36
- Experience of expert, attacks on, § 41:18
- Explaining basis for expert's opinion, § 41:9
- Factual basis of expert's opinion, attacks on, § 41:20
- Federal employers liability act, § 71:35
- Hypotheticals, use of, § 41:26
- Ignoring of critical facts or issues by expert, establishment of, § 41:21
- Impeachment strategies, generally, § 41:18-41:25
- Introducing the expert, § 41:4
- Lack of first-hand knowledge by expert, establishment of, § 41:22
- Objectives on cross-examination, § 41:13-41:16
- Overstatement by expert, exposing, § 41:23
- Pain management, § 41:28, 41:29
- Prejudice of expert, establishment of, § 41:19
- Preliminary considerations cross-examination, § 41:12

INDEX

EXPERT WITNESSES, DIRECT AND CROSS-EXAMINATION OF —Cont'd

- Preliminary considerations
 - Cont'd
 - direct examination, § 41:2
- Preparation
 - cross-examination, § 41:17
 - direct examination, § 41:3
- Presenting expert's opinion, § 41:8
- Professional negligence, § 64:17
- Publications used to impeach expert, § 41:24
- Qualifications of expert
 - attacks on, § 41:18
 - establishing, § 41:5-41:7
 - statement of qualifications, § 21:24
- Redirect, § 41:11
- Rehabilitation, § 41:11
- Scope note, § 41:1
- Simplicity on cross-examination, § 41:14
- Tendering the expert as qualified, § 41:7
- Training of expert, attacks on, § 41:18
- Trustworthiness of expert, attacks on, § 41:19
- Vocational disability, § 41:28, 41:29

EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES
Provisional and Extraordinary Remedies this index

EXTREMIS MOMENT

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:18, 26:19

EXXON VALDEZ FOUR PHASE TRIAL PLAN

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:46

EYE CONTACT OF ATTORNEY

- Jury selection techniques, § 34:39

FACILITATORS

- Focus groups, § 36:32, 36:43

FAILURE TO RESPOND

- Admission, requests for, § 17:24
- In limine motions, § 19:29

FAIR NOTICE OF PENALTY

- Punitive damages, § 28:25 et seq.

FAIR REPRESENTATION DUTY

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:20

FALLS AND FALLING

- Construction injuries, § 65:30, 65:31
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:30
- Store trip and fall case, form of notice of deposition, § 14:58

FALSE ARREST

- Government tort liability, § 66:57

FALSE ARREST OR IMPRISONMENT

- Civil rights violations, § 50:42
- Damages, § 50:30
- Defenses, § 50:28
- Intentional tort, generally, § 50:27-50:30
- Shoplifting cases, § 50:29

FALSE CLAIMS (QUI TAM)

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:42

FALSE UNLATCHING

- Auto design defect, § 59:35

FALSITY

- Fraud (this index)

FAMILY CIRCUMSTANCES

- In limine motions, § 19:46

FAMILY LIVING EXPENSES

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:19

FAX MACHINE

Attorney-client relationship, § 1:50

FDA REGULATIONS

Drugs and medical devices, § 60:36

FEAR OF CANCER

Theming, § 12:35

FEDERAL AND STATE REGULATION

Nursing home litigation, § 63:3

FEDERAL AND STATE RESOURCES

Nursing home litigation, § 63:53

FEDERAL ARBITRATION ACT

Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:37

FEDERAL COURTS

Forum non conveniens in, § 3:19

In limine motions, § 19:7

Mandamus, § 13:31

Removal to Federal Court this index

FEDERAL EMPLOYERS LIABILITY ACT

Generally, § 71:1-71:48

Accidental injury, complaint form, § 71:41

Admission, form of request for, § 71:47

Applicability of FELA, § 71:3-71:7

Assumption of risk, § 71:24

Case management, § 71:36

Causation under FELA, § 71:18

Checklists, § 71:31, 71:34, 71:37-71:39

FEDERAL EMPLOYERS

LIABILITY ACT—Cont'd

Collection and preservation of evidence, § 71:34

Comparative negligence, § 71:23

Complaint forms, § 71:41-71:44

Concurrent jurisdiction of state and federal courts, § 71:26

Contacts, § 71:32, 71:33

Contributory negligence, § 71:23

Damages, § 71:21

Defenses

generally, § 71:22-71:25, 71:38

violation of company rules, § 71:44.10

Definition of railroad negligence, § 71:11

Document requests, form of, § 71:46

Duty of railroad, scope of, § 71:12, 71:13

Essential allegations, checklist of, § 71:37

Expert testimony, § 71:35

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

Forum selection, § 71:27

Governing law, § 71:9, 71:10

Illustrative forms

generally, § 71:40-71:48

accidental injury, complaint form, § 71:41

admission, form of request for, § 71:47

complaint forms, § 71:41-71:44

document requests, form of, § 71:46

instructions to jury, form of, § 71:48

interrogatories, form of, § 71:45

occupational disease, complaint form, § 71:44

production of documents, form of request, § 71:46

safety law violation, complaint form, § 71:42

INDEX

FEDERAL EMPLOYERS

LIABILITY ACT—Cont'd

- Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 - wrongful death, complaint form, § 71:43
- Instructions to jury, form of, § 71:48
- Interpreting FELA, § 71:8
- Interrogatories, form of, § 71:45
- Interstate commerce, connection to, § 71:7
- Interview with client, § 71:31
- Jurisdiction of state and federal courts, § 71:26
- Locomotive safety requirements, § 71:16
- Managing a FELA case, generally, § 71:30-71:36
- Mischaracterization of FELA by defense, § 71:8.10
- Notice to railroad, § 71:32
- Occupational illnesses and disorders, § 71:20, 71:29, 71:44
- Overview of FELA, § 71:2
- Preservation of evidence, § 71:34
- Production of documents, form of request, § 71:46
- Release, § 71:25
- Safety appliances requirements, § 71:15
- Safety laws, violation of, § 71:14-71:17, 71:42
- Scope note, § 71:1
- Scope of employment, § 71:6
- Sources of proof, checklist of, § 71:39
- Specific duties of railroad, § 71:13
- State procedural law, § 71:10
- Statute of limitations, § 71:28, 71:29
- Survival claims, § 71:19
- Violation of federal safety laws by plaintiff, § 71:14.10
- Witnesses, contacts with, § 71:33

FEDERAL EMPLOYERS

LIABILITY ACT—Cont'd

- Wrongful death, § 71:19, 71:43

FEDERALISM

- Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, constitutional/federalism concerns of CAFA, § 9:38

FEDERAL PREEMPTION

- Preemption (this index)

FEDERAL QUESTION

- Complaint, § 6:16
- Removal to federal court, § 7:11-7:13

FEDERAL RULES

- Complaint, § 6:40
- Cross-examination, § 40:16

FEDERAL TORT CLAIMS ACT

(FTCA)

- Government Tort Liability (this index)

FEELING, USE OF WORDS WITH

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:96

FEES

- Experts, § 21:12
- Government tort liability, § 66:22

FELA

- Federal Employers Liability Act (this index)

FICTITIOUS NAMES

- Complaint, § 6:33
- Removal to federal court, § 7:9

FIDDLER ON THE ROOF

PROOFS

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:36

FIDUCIARY DUTY

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:40

FIDUCIARY DUTY—Cont'd

Sexual abuse, § 54:26, 54:38

FILES AND FILINGAttorney-client relationship,
§ 1:16

Construction injuries, § 65:25

Products liability, § 58:9-58:11,
58:34

Soft tissue injuries, § 52:16

FILIAL CONSORTIUM

Generally, § 25:17

FILL-IN WITNESSESDirect examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:30**FINAL ARGUMENTS IN JURY
AND BENCH TRIALS**

Closing Argument (this index)

**FINAL PRETRIAL
CONFERENCE**Scheduling and Pretrial Confer-
ences and Orders (this
index)**FINAL PROCEEDINGS**

Focus groups, § 36:51

**FINANCIAL STATUS OF
FACILITY**

Nursing home litigation, § 63:23

**FINANCIAL TRACKING
INFORMATION**

Products liability, § 58:36

FIREARMS

Generally, § 51:1-51:51

Assault weapon cases, § 51:37,
51:38Barrell/chamber explosions,
§ 51:18

Bias of jurors, § 51:7

California law office shooting,
§ 51:38**FIREARMS—Cont'd**Causes of action and elements
checklist, § 51:47Changes and modifications,
§ 51:21, 51:28

Checklists, § 51:43-51:47

Complaint forms, § 51:48-51:50

Defenses, generally, § 51:20-
51:26

Designs of firearms, § 51:10

Evidence, § 51:12

Examination of firearm, § 51:9

Expert witness issues, § 51:8

Factual defenses, generally,
§ 51:20-51:26

Firearm action, § 51:17

Fire control system, § 51:15

Foreign defendants, § 51:30

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
Illustrative forms

complaint forms, § 51:48-51:50

instructions to jury, § 51:51

long complaint alleging
personal injury caused by
explosion of barrel,
§ 51:49multiple defendants in chain of
distribution, complaint
against, § 51:50short complaint alleging
personal injury caused by
firearm's defective
cartridge loading mecha-
nism, § 51:48

Impossibility, defense of, § 51:25

Inadvertent trigger pull, § 51:22

Industry standards, § 51:11

Instructions to jury, form of,
§ 51:51Intentional shootings, liability for,
§ 51:35Jury and jurors, generally, § 51:6,
51:7

Law, generally, § 51:13

Legal defenses, § 51:29

INDEX

FIREARMS—Cont'd

- Long complaint alleging personal injury caused by explosion of barrel, form of, § 51:49
- Long Island Railroad shootings, § 51:37
- Miscellaneous problems, § 51:19
- Misuse of product, defense of, § 51:23
- Modifications post-manufacture, § 51:21
- Much legislation/little regulation, § 51:3
- Multiple defendants in chain of distribution, form of complaint against, § 51:50
- Municipal litigation, § 51:42
- Negligence cases, § 51:31-51:34
- Nuisance, § 51:41
- Owner/parental negligence, § 51:33
- Parental negligence, § 51:33
- Parts of firearm, § 51:14
- Point of sale negligence, § 51:32
- Post-incident changes, § 51:28
- Post-manufacture modifications, § 51:21
- Pre-acceptance investigation, checklist, § 51:43
- Pre-filing investigation, checklist, § 51:44
- Preliminary considerations, § 51:2-51:5
- Pretrial discovery checklist, § 51:45
- Pretrial preparation checklist, § 51:46
- Product liability, generally, § 51:14-51:19, 51:40
- Pro-industry legislation, § 51:4
- Pro-safety efforts, § 51:5
- Public nuisance, § 51:41
- Publisher negligence, § 51:34
- Safety and safety efforts, § 51:5, 51:24

FIREARMS—Cont'd

- Safety mechanism, § 51:16
- Saturday night special cases, § 51:36
- Scope note, § 51:1
- Selection of jury, § 51:6
- Shooter negligence, § 51:31
- Short complaint alleging personal injury caused by firearm's defective cartridge loading mechanism, form of, § 51:48
- Simple negligence and market share liability, § 51:39
- Suing the shooter, § 51:27
- Ten Commandments of firearms safety, § 51:24

FIRE CONTROL SYSTEM

- Firearms, § 51:15

FIRES AND FIRE PROTECTION

- Auto design defect, § 59:10, 59:77
- Government tort liability, § 66:60, 66:61

FIRST AMENDMENT

- Document discovery, § 15:24

FIRST MEETING WITH CLIENT

- Initial Client Interview** (this index)

FIRST OFFERS

- Settlements, § 33:40

FLAGGING

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:106

FLAVOR OF WITNESS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:27

FLEET DOCTRINE

- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:10

FLOOR NURSES

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:29

FOCUS GROUPS

Generally, § 36:1-36:55

Analyzing results, § 36:52

Appropriate type of focus group, choosing, § 36:26

Change of venue request, use of focus groups for determining, § 36:6

Closed-ended questions, § 36:39

Conducting a focus group, § 36:46-36:51

Confidentiality, protection of, § 36:53

Contemporary uses, § 36:3

Convincing evidence, use of focus groups for developing, § 36:15

Creative approaches to developing information, § 36:41

Damages, use of focus groups for determining, § 36:17

Definitions, § 36:2

Deliberations, organizing, § 36:42-36:45

Designing a focus group, generally, § 36:25-36:33

Designing the story, use of focus groups for, § 36:13

Development, § 36:3

Discoverability of results, § 36:53

Discovery, § 36:7, 36:20

Facilitators, § 36:32, 36:43

Facility, § 36:29, 36:47

Final proceedings, § 36:51

Future trends, § 36:54

Initial proceedings, setting up, § 36:48

Instructions to jury, § 36:44

Juror bias, focus group deliberations on, § 35:26

Language, use of focus groups for choosing, § 36:8

FOCUS GROUPS—Cont'd

Litigation, uses and purposes of focus groups in, generally, § 36:4-36:18

Live versus videotaped presentations, § 36:37

Medical negligence, § 61:44

Neutral case overview, § 36:35

Open-ended questions, § 36:39

Opening statement, use of focus groups for developing, § 36:12

Origins, § 36:3

Perception focus groups, § 36:21

Potential of, § 36:54

Premises liability, § 55:21

Presentations, developing of, § 36:33-36:37

Presentation style, use of focus groups for choosing, § 36:9

Products liability, § 58:59

Professional facilitator, hiring of, § 36:32

Questionnaires, § 36:11, 36:38-36:41

Ranking versus rating questions, § 36:40

Recruiting participants, § 36:30

Schedule of events, § 36:50

Scope note, § 36:1

Screening participants, § 36:31

Settlements, § 33:5, 36:18

Sexual abuse, § 54:56

Shadow juries, § 36:24

Size of focus group, choosing, § 36:27

Speakers, deciding on, § 36:36

Taking the case, use of focus groups for, § 36:5

Test-worthy issues, identifying, § 36:34

Trial preparation focus groups, § 36:22

Trial simulation focus groups, § 36:23

INDEX

FOCUS GROUPS—Cont'd

- Types of focus groups, § 36:19-36:24
- Venue, § 36:6, 36:28
- Verdict, designing form of, § 36:45
- Videotaped presentations, § 36:37
- Visuals, use of focus groups for creating, § 36:16
- Voir dire, use of focus groups for conducting, § 36:10
- Welcome remarks, § 36:49
- Witness preparation, use of focus groups for, § 36:14
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:21

FOLLOW-UP

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:68, 39:109

FORD/FIRESTONE CASE

- Products liability, § 58:102, 58:104, 58:105, 58:107-58:109

FOREIGN COUNTRY

- Government tort liability, § 66:38

FOREIGN DEFENDANTS

- Firearms, § 51:30

FOREIGN OBJECTS

- Medical negligence, § 61:19

FOREMAN

- Construction injuries, § 65:9

FORESEEABILITY

- Products liability, § 58:67

FORESHADOWING

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:105

FORFEITURE OF LEGAL FEES

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:67

FORGETFUL WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:126-39:129

FORMALISTIC STYLE

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:94

FORMER TESTIMONY

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:137

FORUM NON CONVENIENS

- Generally, § 3:18-20, 3:32
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:27

FORUM SELECTION

- Generally, § 3:1-3:34
- Attacks on venue and jurisdiction by defendant, assessment of, § 3:4
- Attorney-client relationship, § 1:14
- Basis component of personal jurisdiction, § 3:14
- Briefs of plaintiff, § 3:32, 3:33
- Checklists, § 3:26
- Choice of law
 - generally, § 3:21
 - plaintiff's opposition to pretrial motion for determination of, § 3:34
- Class actions, § 3:23
- Comparative negligence rule, plaintiff's opposition to pretrial motion for choice of law determination on, § 3:34
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:23
- Declaratory judgments, § 3:25
- Dismissal motions
 - briefs of plaintiff, § 3:32, 3:33
 - improper venue, § 3:8
 - lack of personal jurisdiction, § 3:16

FORUM SELECTION—Cont'd

- Drugs and medical devices,
§ **60:16**
- Federal courts, forum non conveniens in, § **3:19**
- Federal employers liability act,
§ **71:27**
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
Forum Non Conveniens (this index)
- Fraud, § **68:6**
- Illustrative forms
 - generally, § **3:27-3:31**
 - collision case, affidavit opposing transfer of, § **3:28**
 - declaration of plaintiff opposing transfer, § **3:31**
 - federal venue, affidavit of impropriety of, § **3:30**
 - transfer of case, affidavits opposing, § **3:28-3:31**
- Illustrative forms. Forms, above
- Insurance coverage declaratory judgments, § **3:25**
- Judge shopping, § **3:10**
- Jurisdiction, generally, § **3:11-3:17**
- Legal research, § **4:18**
- Mass tort class actions, § **9:24**
- Modern communication technology, § **3:24**
- Multidistrict litigation, § **3:22**
- Personal jurisdiction, generally, § **3:13-3:17**
- Plaintiff's perspective
 - forum selection, generally, § **3:2-3:4**
 - venue, generally, § **3:7**
- Practical considerations, § **3:3**
- Premises liability, § **55:9**
- Process component of personal jurisdiction, § **3:15**
- Products liability, § **58:12**
- Sanctions for filing in improper venue, § **3:9, 3:10**

FORUM SELECTION—Cont'd

- Scope note, § **3:1**
- Shopping for judges, § **3:10**
- State courts, forum non conveniens in, § **3:20**
- Strategic considerations, § **3:3**
- Subject matter jurisdiction, § **3:12**
- Transfer of suit for improper venue, § **3:8**
- Uncertainty surrounding legal analysis of personal jurisdiction, § **3:17**
- Venue, generally, § **3:6-3:10**
- Waiver of objections to jurisdiction and venue, § **3:5**
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:5**

FOUNDATION AND FOUNDATIONAL ELEMENTS

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § **42:24, 42:28**
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:116, 39:120-39:122**
- Objections, § **43:10**

FRAUD

- Generally, § **68:1-68:43**
- Alternative dispute resolution, § **11:47**
- Assessing the facts, § **68:9**
- Attorney-client relationship, § **1:44**
- Checklists, § **68:38-68:41**
- Compensatory damages, § **68:35**
- Complaint
 - checklist of allegations, of, § **68:39**
 - illustrative form of, § **68:42**
 - pleading fraud, generally, § **6:26**
- Concealment, generally, § **68:33, 68:34**
- Conduct by defendant, § **68:4**

INDEX

FRAUD—Cont'd

Constructive fraud, § 68:32
Cross-examination, § 68:13, 68:18
Damages, § 68:5, 68:27, 68:35, 68:36
Defenses, checklist of allegations, § 68:40
Demonstrative evidence, § 68:16
Depositions, § 68:11-68:13
Disclosure duty, § 68:34
Discovery, generally, § 68:10-68:13
Documentary evidence, § 68:16
Drugs and medical devices, § 60:30, 60:31
Environmental tort litigation, § 67:10
Essential allegations, § 68:20, 68:38
Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:4, 49:37
Evidence, generally, § 68:20-68:34
Existing fact, misrepresentation of, § 68:21
Falsity of facts, proof of, § 68:22
Final argument, § 68:19
Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
Forum selection, § 68:6
Illustrative forms
 complaint, form of, § 68:42
 instructions to jury, form of, § 68:43
Initial assessment of case, § 68:2-68:6
Instructions to jury, illustrative form of, § 68:43
Intentional misrepresentations, § 68:29
Interrogatories, § 68:10
Investigation, § 68:7, 68:8
Jury selection, § 68:15
Justifiable reliance, § 68:25
Know nothing fraud defense witness, § 68:12

FRAUD—Cont'd

Mass tort class actions, § 9:48
Materiality of facts, proof of, § 68:23
Medical negligence, § 61:18
Negligent misrepresentations, § 68:31
Order of witnesses, § 68:17
Production, requests for, § 68:10
Products liability, § 58:70
Proving the fraud case, generally, § 68:20-68:34
Punitive damages, § 28:47, 68:36
Reasonable reliance, § 68:26
Reckless misrepresentations, § 68:30
Reliance, § 68:24-68:26
Removal to federal court, fraudulent joinder, § 7:6
Scope note, § 68:1
Sources of proof, checklist of, § 68:41
State of mind of representor, § 68:28-68:32
Statute of limitations, § 68:37
Suppression, § 68:33, 68:34
Theming, § 12:28, 68:14
Trial considerations, § 68:14-68:19
Witnesses, order of, § 68:17

FRIVOLOUS MATTERS

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:28
Sanctions (this index)

FUEL SYSTEM DEFECTS

Auto design defect, § 59:50

FULL FAITH AND CREDIT

Mass tort class actions, § 9:42

FUTURE DAMAGES

Medical negligence, § 61:83-61:85, 61:87

FUTURE DISEASE

Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:25

FUTURE EARNINGS

Form of allegation of loss of,
§ 23:24

FUTURE INJURY

Increased risk, § 24:4.50

FUTURE MEDICAL EXPENSES

Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:25-
22:28

GAME PLAN

Soft Tissue Injuries (this index)

GARNISHMENT

Attachment and Garnishment
this index

GESTURES

Opening statement, § 37:55

GLAZING

Auto design defect, § 59:49

GOLDEN RULE ARGUMENT

Closing argument, § 44:30

GOOD FAITH

Case selection criteria, bad faith
negotiation cases, § 2:25
Cross-examination, § 40:17
HMO Litigation (this index)
Summary judgment, § 20:27,
31:14, 31:25

**GOURMET CHEF AND
INCOME-RELATED
DAMAGES**

Earnings loss and impairment of
earning capacity, § 23:10

GOVERNING LAW

Choice of Law (this index)

GOVERNMENT CONTRACTS

Construction injuries, § 65:53

GOVERNMENT CONTRACTS

—Cont'd

Products liability, § 58:83

GOVERNMENT ENTITIES

Automobile cases, § 57:32

**GOVERNMENT RULES
DEFENSE**

Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:39

**GOVERNMENT TORT
LIABILITY**

Generally, § 66:1-66:63

Acts or omissions in executing
laws, § 66:34

Administrative remedies under
FTCA, exhaustion of, § 66:8-
66:10

Arrest and detention, § 66:56,
66:57

ATCA, jurisdiction under,
§ 66:12.10

Attorneys' fees, § 66:25

Bases of liability, § 66:49-66:52

Chase or pursuit of suspect,
§ 66:59

Constitutional torts, § 66:50

Costs and expenses, § 66:22

Customs duties, § 66:36

Damages, § 66:21-66:25, 66:24

Detention of goods, § 66:36

Determining which claims require
notice, § 66:6

Discretionary matters, § 66:34,
66:46, 66:47

Emergency rescue services,
§ 66:59.10

Excessive force, § 66:58

Exclusions. Federal Tort Claims
Act (FTCA), infra

Exhaustion of administrative reme-
dies under FTCA, § 66:8-
66:10

False arrest, § 66:57

INDEX

GOVERNMENT TORT

LIABILITY—Cont'd

Federal Tort Claims Act (FTCA)
generally, § **66:30-66:39**
acts or omissions in executing
laws, § **66:34**
attorneys' fees under, § **66:25**
customs duties, § **66:36**
damages under, § **66:24**
detention of goods, § **66:36**
discretionary functions, § **66:34**
exclusions, generally, § **66:33-66:39**
exhaustion of administrative
remedies under, § **66:8-66:10**
foreign country, claims arising
in, § **66:38**
intentional torts, § **66:37**
jurisdiction under, § **66:12**
military service claims excep-
tion, § **66:32**
other statutes, effect of, § **66:31**
parties under, § **66:14**
postal services, § **66:35**
respondeat superior under,
§ **66:52**
service of process under,
§ **66:16**
tax collection, § **66:36**
Fees, § **66:22**
Final administrative denial,
§ **66:10**
Fire protection, § **66:60, 66:61**
Foreign country, claims arising in,
§ **66:38**
Government functions, § **66:44, 66:45**
Highways and roads, § **66:66.20**
Hiring of officers, § **66:54**
Immunity, § **66:17, 66:19**
Imprisonment, § **66:56, 66:57**
Indemnity insurance, § **66:43**
Intentional torts, § **66:37**
Interest, § **66:22**

GOVERNMENT TORT

LIABILITY—Cont'd

Judicial abrogation or limitation,
§ **66:42**
Jurisdiction
generally, § **66:11, 66:12**
ATCA, jurisdiction under,
§ **66:12.10**
Jury trial, right to, § **66:20**
Law enforcement acts or omis-
sions, generally, § **66:53-66:59**
Lead paint, § **56:60**
Local governments, effect of state
tort claims acts on, § **66:41**
Military service claims exception,
§ **66:32**
Ministerial act, § **66:46, 66:47**
Notice requirements, § **66:3-66:7, 66:18**
Other statutes, effect of, § **66:31**
Overview, § **66:2**
Particular acts or omissions,
§ **66:53-66:63**
Parties, § **66:13, 66:14**
Pleadings, § **66:17-66:19**
Postal services, § **66:35**
Propriety functions, § **66:44, 66:45**
Protections, failure as to, § **66:55**
Punitive damages
generally, § **66:23**
limitation to amount sought in
administrative claim,
§ **66:24.10**
Pursuit of suspect, § **66:59**
Respondeat superior, § **66:51, 66:52**
Schools and school grounds,
§ **66:62, 66:63**
Scope note, § **66:1**
Service of process, § **66:15, 66:16**
Sidewalks and crosswalks,
§ **66:66.10**
Special relationship, § **66:48**

GOVERNMENT TORT

LIABILITY—Cont'd

- State tort claims acts, § **66:40, 66:41**
- Sufficiency of notice, § **66:7**
- Supervision of officers, § **66:54**
- Tax collection, § **66:36**
- Time
 - giving notice of claim, § **66:4**
 - presentation of claim, § **66:9.10**
- Training of officers, § **66:54**
- Trial, generally, § **66:20**
- Vehicles for fire protection, § **66:61**
- To whom notice of claim given, § **66:5**

GRAPHS

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § **42:15**

GRISLY AUDIT CHART

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:53**

GROOMING OF WITNESS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:50**

GROOMING THE VICTIM

- Sexual abuse, § **54:12**

GROUP PREPARATION

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:47**

GUARANTORS

- Parties, § **5:58**

GUARDIANS

- Form of petition and consent for guardian ad litem, § **5:65-5:67**
- Settlements, § **33:21**

GUEST-PASSENGER CASES

- Automobile cases, § **57:23**

HARASSMENT

- Depositions, § **18:22**
- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:12, 49:29**
- Objections, § **43:31**

HARD COPY

- Discovery strategy and privileges, § **14:34**

HEADINGS ON MOTION

- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:15**

HEAD RESTRAINTS

- Auto design defect, § **59:53**

HEALTH CARE PROVIDERS

- Hospitals** (this index)
- Medical negligence, § **61:12**
- Nurses** (this index)
- Nursing Home Litigation** (this index)
- Physicians and Surgeons** (this index)
- Sexual abuse, § **54:11**

HEALTH CLUBS

- Premises liability, § **55:42, 55:43**

HEALTH MAINTENANCE ORGANIZATIONS

- HMO litigation** (this index)

HEARINGS

- Alternative dispute resolution, § **11:56-11:60**
- Injunctions and restraining orders, § **13:23**
- In limine motions, § **19:31**
- Mandamus, § **13:44**
- Summary judgment, § **31:26**

HEARSAY

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:133-39:137**
- Objections, § **43:9**

INDEX

HEARTBALM TWINS

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:12

HERBAL SUPPLEMENTS

Drugs and medical devices, § 60:5

HIGH-LOW SETTLEMENTS

Settlements, § 33:26

HIGHWAYS AND ROADS

Government tort liability, § 66:66.20

HIRING OF OFFICERS

Government tort liability, § 66:54

HIT AND RUN CASES

Automobile cases, § 57:21

HMO LITIGATION

Generally, § 62:1-62:31

Administrative remedies, exhaustion of, § 62:13

Agency

generally, § 62:14

forms of instructions to jury, § 62:30

Americans With Disabilities Act (ADA), § 62:17

Anti-trust claims, § 62:16

Bad faith

generally, § 62:19

forms of instructions to jury, § 62:31

Checklists, § 62:20, 62:21

Civil RICO claims. RICO claims, *infra*

Complaint form, § 62:22

Consumer cases

generally, § 62:6

forms of general allegations, § 62:24-62:26

Corporate negligence

generally, § 62:14

forms of instructions to jury, § 62:28

HMO LITIGATION—Cont'd

Denial of care

generally, § 62:4

complaint form, § 62:22

Employee Retirement Income Security Act (ERISA)

generally, § 62:8-62:10

forms of allegations, § 62:25

Exhaustion of administrative remedies, § 62:13

Federal Employees Health Benefits Act (FEHBA), preemption of state law claims by, § 62:12

Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*

Health maintenance organization, generally, § 62:2

Illustrative forms

agency, forms of instructions to jury, § 62:30

bad faith, forms of instructions to jury, § 62:31

civil RICO allegations, § 62:26

complaint form, § 62:22

consumer cases, general allegations, § 62:24-62:26

corporate negligence, forms of instructions to jury, § 62:28

denial of care, complaint form, § 62:22

ERISA allegations, § 62:25

instructions to jury, forms of, § 62:28-62:31

provider case, petition in, § 62:27

quality of care case, petition, § 62:23

respondeat superior, forms of instructions to jury, § 62:29

RICO allegations, § 62:26

Instructions to jury, forms of, § 62:28-62:31

HMO LITIGATION—Cont'd

- Medicare Act, preemption of state law claims by, § 62:11
- Parents Bill of Rights, § 62:18
- Preemption of state law claims, § 62:10-62:12
- Preliminary considerations, § 62:3
- Provider cases
 - generally, § 62:7
 - form of petition in, § 62:27
- Quality of care cases
 - generally, § 62:5
 - form of petition, § 62:23
- Respondeat superior
 - generally, § 62:14
 - forms of instructions to jury, § 62:29
- RICO claims
 - generally, § 62:15
 - allegations, forms of, § 62:26
- Right to Sue statutes, § 62:18
- Scope note, § 62:1
- Types of cases, generally, § 62:4-62:7
- Types of claims, generally, § 62:15-62:19

HOLDING SOMETHING BACK

- Opening statement, § 37:44

HOME OR OFFICE

- Depositions, § 18:13

HOME VIDEOS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:11

HONESTY

- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:8
- Sexual abuse, § 54:5

HOPELESS CASES

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:11

HOSPITALS

- Medical negligence, § 61:74

HOSPITALS—Cont'd

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:37
- Premises liability, § 55:44

HOSTILE WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:130

HUMANIZING COUNSEL AND PLAINTIFF

- Opening statement, § 37:29

HUSBAND AND WIFE

- Spouses (this index)

HYBRID CLASS STRUCTURE

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:12

HYPOTHETICAL PLEADING

- Complaint, § 6:18

HYPOTHETICALS, USE OF

- Expert witnesses, direct and cross-examination of, § 41:26

IDENTIFICATION

- Cross-examination, § 40:5
- Depositions, § 18:48-18:50
- Direct Examination of Lay Witnesses (this index)
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:13
- Experts, § 21:23, 21:25
- Multidistrict Litigation this index
- Products liability, § 58:7
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:10, 70:23

ILLNESS OF COUNSEL

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:30

ILLUSTRATIVE FORMS

- Admission, Requests for this index
- Alternative Dispute Resolution this index

INDEX

ILLUSTRATIVE FORMS

—Cont'd

Attachment and Garnishment
this index

Attorney-Client Relationship
this index

Auto Design Defect (this index)

Automobile Cases (this index)

Brain Injuries (this index)

Closing Argument (this index)

Collateral Source Rule and Duty to Mitigate Damages (this index)

Complaint this index

Consortium and Loss of Consortium (this index)

Construction injuries, § 65:60

Cruise Ship and Maritime Litigation (this index)

Depositions (this index)

Direct Examination of Lay Witnesses (this index)

Discovery Strategy and Privileges this index

Document Discovery this index

Drugs and Medical Devices (this index)

Earnings Loss and Impairment of Earning Capacity (this index)

Environmental Tort Litigation (this index)

Experts, Selection of (this index)

Federal Employers Liability Act (this index)

Firearms (this index)

Forum Selection this index

Fraud (this index)

HMO Litigation (this index)

Injunctions and Restraining Orders this index

In Limine Motions (this index)

Intentional Torts (this index)

Interrogatories this index

ILLUSTRATIVE FORMS

—Cont'd

Medical Expenses and Related Special Damages (this index)

Medical Negligence (this index)

Motions (this index)

Nursing Home Litigation (this index)

Objections (this index)

Opening Statement (this index)

Pain and Suffering and Non-Economic Damages (this index)

Parties this index

Premises Liability (this index)

Products Liability (this index)

Professional Negligence (this index)

Punitive Damages (this index)

Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation (this index)

Removal to federal court, § 7:29

Sanctions (this index)

Scheduling and Pretrial Conferences and Orders (this index)

Sexual abuse, complaint against church and minister for, § 54:59

Soft Tissue Injuries (this index)

Summary Judgment (this index)

IMAGED PAPER

Document discovery, § 15:13

IMAGERY, USE OF WORDS WITH

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:96

IMMINENT PERIL CASES

Presentation of case in chief, § 38:12

IMMOBILIZING CONTENTS

Auto design defect, § 59:8

IMMUNITY

Privileged and Confidential Matters (this index)

IMPACT SEVERITY

Auto design defect, § 59:13

IMPACT, USE OF WORDS WITH

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:96

IMPAIRED DRIVERS

Automobile cases, § 57:22

IMPAIRMENT OF EARNINGS

Earnings Loss and Impairment of Earning Capacity (this index)

IMPANELMENT

Jury selection techniques, § 34:26

IMPEACHMENT OF WITNESSES

Cross-Examination (this index)

Direct Examination of Lay Witnesses (this index)

Expert Witnesses, Direct and Cross-Examination of (this index)

Medical negligence, § 61:64

Presentation of case in chief, § 38:35

IMPOSSIBILITY, DEFENSE OF

Firearms, § 51:25

IMPRISONMENT

Government tort liability, § 66:56, 66:57

IMPROBABLE OR INCONSISTENT STATEMENTS

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:62

INABILITY TO ADMIT OR DENY

Admission, requests for, § 17:22

INADEQUATE REMEDY AT LAW

Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:16

INADMISSIBLE EVIDENCE

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:43

INADVERTENT TRIGGER PULL

Firearms, § 51:22

INADVERTENT UNLATCHING

Auto design defect, § 59:35

IN-CAMERA INSPECTION

Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:42

INCONSISTENT DATA

Experts, § 21:32

INCONSISTENT PLEADING

Complaint, § 6:18

INCONTINENCE

Theming, § 12:36

INDEMNIFICATION

Intentional torts, evaluating case, § 50:5

INDEMNITY INSURANCE

Government tort liability, § 66:43

INDEPENDENT CLAIMS

Removal to federal court, § 7:14

INDEPENDENT MEDICAL EXAMINATION (IME)

Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:31

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:23

INDEX

INDEXES TO RECORDS

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:21

INDUSTRY STANDARDS

Firearms, § 51:11

INERTIAL UNLATCHING

Auto design defect, § 59:35

INFANTS

Children or Infants (this index)

INFORMED CONSENT

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:5

Medical negligence, § 61:32

**INHERENT POWER OF
FEDERAL COURTS**

Sanctions, § 20:31-20:33

INHERENT RISKS

Construction injuries, § 65:49

INITIAL CLIENT INTERVIEW

Generally, § 1:5, 1:6

Earnings loss and impairment of
earning capacity, § 23:11,
23:12

Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:31

Lead paint, § 56:19

Pain and suffering and non-economic
damages, § 24:2,
24:26

Railroad crossing collision litigation,
§ 70:7

Soft tissue injuries, § 52:7

**INITIAL INTAKE
QUESTIONNAIRE**

Nursing home litigation, § 63:54

**INJUNCTIONS AND
RESTRAINING ORDERS**

Generally, § 13:3-13:28

Application, § 13:22

Assault and battery, § 13:8

**INJUNCTIONS AND
RESTRAINING ORDERS**

—Cont'd

Balancing hardships, § 13:17

Bonds and undertakings, § 13:29

Burden of proof, § 13:15

Business torts, § 13:12

Checklist, § 13:55

Civil rights cases, § 13:9

Complaints, forms of, § 13:58,
13:59

Constitutional torts, § 13:9

Dissolution of injunction, § 13:25

Domestic violence, § 13:8

Due process concerns, § 13:27

Enforcement, § 13:26

Environmental torts, § 13:10

Equitable defenses, § 13:20

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

Grounds and requirements, generally,
§ 13:14-13:20

Hearing, § 13:23

Illustrative forms

federal court, complaint in,
§ 13:58

motion and notice to advance
and consolidate trial on
merits with hearing on
motion for preliminary
injunction, § 13:60

state court, complaint in,
§ 13:59

Inadequate remedy at law, § 13:16

Intentional torts, injunctive relief,
§ 50:16

Irreparable injury, § 13:16

Jurisdiction, § 13:21

Likelihood of success on merits,
§ 13:18

Modification of injunction,
§ 13:25

Motion for injunctive relief
generally, § 13:22

form of, § 13:60

Nuisance, § 13:10

**INJUNCTIONS AND
RESTRAINING ORDERS
—Cont'd**

- Order, generally, § 13:24
- Parties, § 13:13
- Preservation of evidence, injunction for, § 13:6
- Proceedings, generally, § 13:21-13:25
- Public interest, § 13:19
- Security bonds, § 13:29
- Tort actions in which injunctions can be invoked, generally, § 13:5-13:12
- Toxic torts, § 13:10
- Trespass, § 13:11
- Types of injunctions, § 13:4
- Unconstitutional statutes, enjoining enforcement of, § 13:7
- Wrongful injunctive relief, liability for, § 13:28

IN LIMINE MOTIONS

- Generally, § 19:1-19:47
- Agreement of counsel, seeking of, § 19:27
- Appeal and review, § 19:36, 19:38, 19:39
- Availability in federal and state courts, § 19:6-19:8
- Bench trials, use of motions in limine in, § 19:5
- Briefs in support of
 - generally, § 19:23, 19:24
 - illustrative forms, § 19:44, 19:46, 19:47
- Checklist, § 19:40
- Clearly setting out of requested relief, § 19:22
- Clear presentation of each issue, § 19:21
- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:36-30:38
- Definitions, § 19:2

IN LIMINE MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Deposition testimony, sample motion taken from, § 19:45
- Discovery, review of, § 19:17
- Effective drafting, generally, § 19:18-19:24
- Effect of orders on motions in limine on trial, § 19:35, 19:36
- Failure to respond to, § 19:29
- Familiarity with legal and evidentiary issues, achieving of, § 19:16
- Family circumstances, sample motion to exclude testimony concerning, § 19:46
- Federal courts, authorization for use in, § 19:7
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Gathering information from client, § 19:15
- General form of motion in limine, § 19:42
- Hearings on, § 19:31
- Illustrative forms
 - generally, § 19:41-19:47
 - briefs, forms of, § 19:44, 19:46, 19:47
 - deposition testimony, sample motion taken from, § 19:45
 - family circumstances, sample motion to exclude testimony concerning, § 19:46
 - general form of motion in limine, § 19:42
 - medical malpractice cases, trial briefs in, § 19:46, 19:47
 - routine items for all cases, § 19:43
 - videotape, sample motion to exclude portions of, § 19:47
- Inappropriate issues, avoidance of, § 19:20

INDEX

IN LIMINE MOTIONS—Cont'd

Intentional torts, § 50:21
Jury trials, use of motions in limine in, § 19:5
Medical malpractice cases, forms of trial briefs in, § 19:46, 19:47
Multidistrict litigation, § 8:71-8:73
Objections, § 19:30, 19:34, 19:36
Objections (this index)
Orders on, generally, § 19:32-19:34
Overview, § 19:4
Pleadings, review of, § 19:17
Potential disadvantages of, § 19:11
Practice checklist, § 19:40
Preliminary steps for preparing, § 19:14-19:17
Preparation, generally, § 19:18-19:24
Preserving a record, § 19:33
Proposed orders, necessity of drafting, § 19:25, 19:26
Protection of movant's case, § 19:10
Punitive damages, § 28:77
Renewal of motion or objection at trial, need for, § 19:37
Responding to, generally, § 19:28, 19:29
Routine items for all cases, forms for, § 19:43
Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:33
Scope note, § 19:1
Standard of review, § 19:39
State courts, authorization for use in, § 19:8
Strategic litigation purposes, § 19:9, 19:10, 19:13
Timing of motions, § 19:13
Types of, § 19:3, 19:4

IN LIMINE MOTIONS—Cont'd

Videotape, sample motion to exclude portions of, § 19:47
Violations of, generally, § 19:37-19:39
Written versus oral motions, advantages of, § 19:12
Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:37

IN LOCO PARENTIS PLAINTIFFS

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:18

INOCULATING ARGUMENTS

Opening statement, § 37:30-37:35

INSPECTIONS AND INSPECTORS

Construction injuries, § 65:11, 65:23
Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:20
Experts, § 21:17
Intentional torts, discovery, § 50:9
Vehicle, motion to compel inspection of, § 14:60, 58:111

INSTABILITY OF VEHICLE

Auto design defect, § 59:30

INSTANTANEOUS DEATH

Distinguished from extremis moment, § 26:19

INSTRUCTIONS AND EXPLANATIONS

Attorney-client relationship, § 1:62
Interrogatories, § 16:8

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY

Auto design defect, § 59:84
Automobile cases, § 57:47
Brain injuries, § 53:33
Consortium and Loss of Consortium (this index)

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY**—Cont'd**

- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § **69:47**
- Environmental tort litigation, § **67:45**
- Federal employers liability act, § **71:48**
- Firearms, § **51:51**
- Focus groups, § **36:44**
- Fraud, § **68:43**
- HMO litigation, § **62:28-62:31**
- Intentional Torts** (this index)
- Lead paint, § **56:50**
- Medical Expenses and Related Special Damages** (this index)
- Medical Negligence** (this index)
- Multidistrict litigation, § **8:80**
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § **24:43, 24:44**
- Premises liability, § **55:54**
- Presentation of case in chief, § **38:9**
- Professional negligence, § **64:37, 64:38**
- Punitive Damages** (this index)
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § **32:35**
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § **26:50**

INSURANCE AND INSURERS

- Attorney-client relationship, § **1:20**
- Automobile Cases** (this index)
- Case selection criteria, § **2:20, 2:21**
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:8**
- Construction injuries, § **65:24**
- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:74**
- Forum selection, § **3:25**

INSURANCE AND INSURERS**—Cont'd**

- Government tort liability, indemnity insurance, § **66:43**
- Intentional torts, evaluating case, § **50:5**
- Lead paint, § **56:41, 56:42**
- Medical expenses and related special damages, adjusters, § **22:13**
- Premises liability, § **55:5**
- Professional negligence, § **64:20**
- Punitive damages for insurer's bad faith, § **28:63**
- Settlements, § **33:7, 33:8**
- Sexual abuse, § **54:16-54:19**
- Theming, § **12:37, 12:38**
- Third party practice, § **5:58**

INTENTIONAL ACTS

- Firearms, § **51:35**
- Fraud, § **68:29**
- Government tort liability, § **66:37**
- Punitive damages, § **28:44-28:48**
- Sexual Abuse** (this index)

INTENTIONAL TORTS

- Generally, § **50:1-50:66**
- Abuse of process, § **50:39**
- Arrest. **False Arrest or Imprisonment**
- Assault and battery, civil suits, § **50:25, 50:26**
- Attorneys
 - liability for malicious prosecution or institution of civil proceedings, § **50:33**
- Attorneys' fees, damages, § **50:15**
- Checklists to support allegations or damages, § **50:49, 50:50**
- Civil Rights and Discrimination** (this index)
- Client issues and importance of interview, evaluating case, § **50:3**

INDEX

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd

- Damages
 - analysis, generally, § 50:12-50:16
 - attorneys' fees, § 50:15
 - checklists to support, § 50:50
 - false arrest and false imprisonment, § 50:30
 - injunctive relief, § 50:16
 - punitive damages, § 50:14
- Defenses
 - assault and battery, civil suits, § 50:26
 - false arrest and false imprisonment, § 50:28
 - malicious prosecution or institution of civil proceedings, § 50:38
- Depositions, § 50:10
- Discovery
 - generally, § 50:4-50:11
 - depositions, § 50:10
 - electronic discovery, § 50:11
 - inspection, § 50:9
 - Internal Affairs Division investigations, § 50:8
 - personnel files, § 50:8
 - photographing, § 50:9
 - pre-suit discovery, § 50:4
 - protective orders, § 50:7
- Electronic discovery, § 50:11
- Emotional distress, intentional infliction, § 50:40, 50:63
- Employees' intentional acts, vicarious liability, § 50:23, 50:24
- Evaluating case, § 50:2-50:5
- Experts, use at trial, § 50:20
- False Arrest or Imprisonment** (this index)
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Illustrative forms
 - generally, § 50:51-50:60
 - complaint against city and police officer for Section

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd

- Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 - 1983 violations, § 50:52-50:54
 - interrogatories, § 50:58-50:60
 - request for production of documents, § 50:55-50:57
- Illustrative jury instructions
 - generally, § 50:61-50:66
 - consciousness of liability, § 50:61
 - deliberate indifference, municipal liability for policy, § 50:65
 - emotional distress, intentional infliction, § 50:63
 - malicious prosecution, state tort law, § 50:64
 - police officer, full set of instructions as to action against, § 50:66
 - unreasonable force, deprivation of constitutional rights, § 50:62
- Imprisonment. **False Arrest or Imprisonment** (this index)
- Indemnification, evaluating case, § 50:5
- Injunctive relief, damages, § 50:16
- Inspection, discovery, § 50:9
- Insurance coverage, evaluating case, § 50:5
- Internal Affairs Division investigations, discovery, § 50:8
- Interrogatories
 - illustrative forms, § 50:58-50:60
- Interview with client, § 50:3
- In limine motions, § 50:21
- Malicious Prosecution or Institution of Civil Proceedings** (this index)
- Motions in limine, § 50:21
- Nondisclosure of settlement or litigation, § 50:18

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd

- Personnel files, discovery, § 50:8
- Photographing, discovery, § 50:9
- Protective orders, discovery, § 50:7
- Punitive damages, § 50:14
- Request for production of documents
 - illustrative forms, § 50:55-50:57
- Scope of employment, vicarious liability for employees' intentional acts, § 50:24
- Settlement, § 50:17, 50:18
- Shoplifting
 - false arrest and false imprisonment, § 50:29
- Themes of trial, § 50:19
- Unreasonable force
 - illustrative jury instructions, deprivation of constitutional rights, § 50:62
- Vicarious liability, § 50:22-50:24

INTEREST IN SUBJECT MATTER

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:73, 49:74
- Government tort liability, § 66:22
- Theming, interested witness, § 12:39

INTERNAL AFFAIRS DIVISION
Intentional torts, discovery, § 50:8**INTERNET**

- Attorney-Client Relationship**
 - this index
- Depositions on, § 18:44
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:7
- Document discovery, mining the Web and its resources, § 15:9
- Experts, § 21:7
- Medical negligence, § 61:49
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:24

INTERNET—Cont'd

- Professional negligence, § 64:25
- Settlements, § 33:37

INTERPLEADER

- Parties, § 5:44-5:47

INTERPRETATION

- Construction and Interpretation**
 - (this index)

INTERPRETERS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:91

INTERROGATORIES

- Generally, § 16:1-16:19
- Answering interrogatories, § 16:10 et seq.
- Answers, supplementing, § 16:10.50
- Auto design defect, § 59:80-59:83
- Automobile cases, § 57:45
- Automobile torts interrogatories, form of, § 16:18
- Checklist, § 16:16
- Construction injuries, § 65:39
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:43
- Definitions, § 16:8
- Drafting interrogatories, § 16:9
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:48
- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:16
- Electronically stored information and other records, § 16:10.20
- Employment discrimination interrogatories, form of, § 16:17
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:44
- Expert interrogatories, § 16:11
- Factual basis beyond contentions, interrogatories seeking, § 16:7
- Federal employers liability act, § 71:45

INDEX

INTERROGATORIES—Cont'd

- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Fraud, § 68:10
- Illustrative forms
 - automobile torts interrogatories, § 16:18
 - employment discrimination interrogatories, § 16:17
 - medical malpractice interrogatories, § 16:19
- Instructions, § 16:8
- Intentional torts, illustrative forms, § 50:58-50:60
- Keeping track of, § 16:15
- Lead paint, § 56:50
- Limiting testimony based on answers, § 16:12
- Medical malpractice interrogatories, form of, § 16:19
- Medical Negligence** (this index)
- Nature of defendant as affecting strategy, § 16:6
- Objections, § 16:14
- Practical objectives, § 16:3
- Practice pointers, § 16:16
- Privileges. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
- Products Liability** (this index)
- Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation** (this index)
- Rules of procedure, § 16:2
- Sanctions, § 20:45, 20:46
- Scope note, § 16:1
- Scope of interrogatory requests, § 16:13
- Soft Tissue Injuries** (this index)
- Strategies for determining areas of inquiry, § 16:5
- Strategy. **Discovery Strategy and Privileges** this index
- Summary, § 16:16
- Supplementing answers, § 16:10.50
- Whether or not to send particular interrogatory, § 16:4

INTERRUPTING THE WITNESS

- Objections, § 43:34

INTERSTATE COMMERCE

- Federal employers liability act, § 71:7

INTERVENING ACTS

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:41, 22:42
- Products liability, § 58:77

INTERVENTION

- Parties** this index

INTERVIEWS

- Attorney-Client Relationship** this index
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:61, 25:62
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:45
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:11
- Initial Client Interview** this index
- Intentional torts, interview with client, § 50:3
- Lead paint, § 56:19, 56:21
- Premises liability, § 55:2
- Products liability, § 58:3, 58:4
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:7, 70:10

INVESTIGATIONS

- Affordable Care Act, § 63:17
- Attorney-Client Relationship** this index
- Auto design defect, § 59:24
- Automobile cases, § 57:8, 57:9
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:4
- Construction injuries, § 65:36
- Cross-examination, § 40:6
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:2-39:14, 39:44

INVESTIGATIONS—Cont'd

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:6

Fraud, § 68:7, 68:8

Nursing home litigation, § 63:10
et seq.

Premises liability, § 55:3

Professional negligence, § 64:6,
64:36

Punitive damages, § 28:11

Soft tissue injuries, § 52:13

Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:10-26:14

INVESTMENT PORTFOLIO

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:24

INVITEES

Premises liability, § 55:29

IRREPARABLE INJURY

Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:16

ISSUANCE OF WRIT

Mandamus, § 13:45

ITEMIZED VERDICTS

Pain and suffering and non-economic
damages, § 24:21

JACKET FOLDER

Automobile cases, § 57:36

JARGON

Direct examination of lay witnesses,
§ 39:95

JENKINS V CIMINO

Mass tort class actions, § 9:53,
9:54

JOHN DOES, USE OF

Parties, § 5:43

JOINDER OF ACTIONS

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:26

JOINDER OF PARTIES

Parties this index

**JOINT AND SEVERAL
LIABILITY**

Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:31-
29:33

JOINT ENTERPRISE

Medical negligence, § 61:77

JOINT TORTFEASORS

Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:30

Third party practice, § 5:57

JONES ACT

Cruise Ship and Maritime Liti-
gation (this index)

JOURNALS

Impeaching witness with, § 40:28

JUDGES

Jury selection techniques, § 34:3

Settlements, § 33:11

JUDGE SHOPPING

Forum selection, § 3:10

JUDGMENTS

Complaint this index

Motions (this index)

Summary Judgment (this index)

JUDICIAL CASELOAD

Class Action Fairness Act of 2005,
impact on caseload, § 9:37

JUDICIAL CONFERENCE

Class Action Fairness Act of 2005,
study and report on class
action settlements, § 9:35

**JUDICIAL PANEL ON
MULTIDISTRICT
LITIGATION**

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:5, 8:6

INDEX

JUDICIAL REVIEW

Appeals (this index)

JURISDICTION

Attachment and garnishment,
§ 13:53

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:40

Cruise ship and maritime litigation,
§ 69:2-68:4

Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:26

Forum Selection this index

Government tort liability, § 66:11,
66:12

Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:21

Mandamus, § 13:41

Pleading of, § 6:14-6:17

JUROR BIAS

Generally, § 35:1-35:26

Anti-lawsuit bias, § 35:12

Attribution of responsibility,
§ 35:20

Blame the plaintiff bias, § 35:25

Categories of suspicion bias,
§ 35:10

Clues to identifying stuff happens juror, § 35:23

Definitions, § 35:4

Educating judges about jury bias,
§ 35:3

Firearms, bias of jurors, § 51:7

Focus group deliberations, § 35:26

Historical note, § 35:2

Illustrative focus group deliberations,
§ 35:26

Importance of suspicion bias,
§ 35:11

Importance of utilizing juror bias rhetoric, § 35:6

Model for juror bias, § 35:5

Other biases, § 35:25.50

Personal responsibility bias,
§ 35:18-35:21

JUROR BIAS—Cont'd

Roots of suspicion bias, § 35:9

Scope note, § 35:1

Selection of jury, techniques,
§ 34:8, 34:9

Sexual abuse, § 54:55

Stuff happens bias, § 35:22-35:24

Suspicion bias, generally, § 35:8-
35:14

Sympathy for defendant, suspicion bias as creating, § 35:13

Tort reform rhetoric, § 35:7

Victimization bias, § 35:15-35:17

Voir dire

personal responsibility rhetoric, utilizing, § 35:21

stuff happens rhetoric, utilizing,
§ 35:24

suspicion rhetoric, use of,
§ 35:14

victim rhetoric, utilizing,
§ 35:17

JURY AND JURY TRIAL

Bias and prejudice. **Juror Bias**
(this index)

Closing Argument (this index)

Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:32

Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:20

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:35, 49:36

Firearms, § 51:6, 51:7

Government tort liability, § 66:20

In limine motions, § 19:5

Mass tort class actions, § 9:60

Motions relating to, § 46:3-46:5

Opening statement, jury's perspective, § 37:6

Prejudice. **Juror Bias** (this index)

Premises liability, § 55:22

Presentation of Case in Chief
(this index)

Products liability, § 58:40

JURY AND JURY TRIAL**—Cont'd**

- Professional negligence, § **64:12, 64:30**
- Selection of jury. **Jury Selection Techniques** (this index)
- Sexual abuse, jury bias, § **54:55**
- Soft tissue injuries, § **52:25, 52:27**
- Theming in, § **12:8**
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § **29:24**
- Voir Dire** (this index)

JURY SELECTION TECHNIQUES

- Generally, § **34:1-34:43**
- Analogies used on voir dire, § **34:30**
- Analyzing dynamics of potential jury members, § **34:21**
- Asbestos, actual beginning of voir dire in, § **34:36**
- Attorney body language and attitude, § **34:37-34:41**
- Batson challenges
 - generally, § **34:12-34:20**
 - conduct of hearing, § **34:17**
 - elements, § **34:13-34:16**
 - future extension of protections, § **34:20**
 - neutral explanation, § **34:15**
 - prima facie case, § **34:14**
 - purposeful discrimination, § **34:16**
 - strategy, § **34:18**
 - violation, remedies for, § **34:19**
- Beginning voir dire, generally, § **34:27-34:36**
- Bias and prejudice, challenges for, § **34:8, 34:9**
- Body language of attorney, § **34:38**
- Case selection criteria, § **2:41**
- Cause, challenges for, § **34:7-34:10**

JURY SELECTION**TECHNIQUES—Cont'd**

- Challenges
 - Batson challenges, supra
 - cause, challenges for, § **34:7-34:10**
 - peremptory challenges, § **34:11**
- Checklist, § **34:43**
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:29**
- Consultants, § **34:5**
- Contaminating jury panel, fear of, § **34:32**
- Damages, handling of, § **34:35**
- Defenses, handling of, § **34:34**
- Demeanor of attorney, § **34:41**
- Ending voir dire, § **34:42**
- Explaining the law on voir dire, § **34:29**
- Eye contact of attorney, § **34:39**
- Fear of jurors or panel, dealing with, § **34:32, 34:33**
- Fraud, § **68:15**
- Future extension of protections, Batson challenges, § **34:20**
- Impanelment of jury methods, § **34:26**
- Introducing legal theory on voir dire, § **34:28**
- Judge, knowledge of, § **34:3**
- Law of jurisdiction, knowledge of, § **34:6-34:11**
- Lead paint, § **56:48**
- Note-taking, § **34:22**
- Opponent's previous voir dire, obtaining of, § **34:24**
- Peremptory challenges, § **34:11**
- Practice pointers, § **34:43**
- Preliminary considerations, § **34:2-34:5**
- Preparing voir dire questions, § **34:23-34:25**
- Preserving error, § **34:10**
- Prima facie case, Batson challenges, § **34:14**

INDEX

JURY SELECTION

TECHNIQUES—Cont'd

- Questionnaires for jurors, § 34:25
- Rehabilitation, § 34:9
- Scope note, § 34:1
- Specific jurors, dealing with fears of, § 34:33
- Summary, § 34:43
- Time limitations, knowledge of, § 34:4
- Visual aids used on voir dire, § 34:31
- Voir dire, generally, § 34:27-34:36
- Wardrobe color of attorney, § 34:40

JURY SIMULATION

- Products liability, § 58:56-58:59

KEEPSAKES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:11

KNOWLEDGE

- Notice or Knowledge (this index)

LABELS

- Opening statement, § 37:46

LABORATORY ANALYSIS

- Lead paint, § 56:7

LACHES

- Delay (this index)

LANDLORD AND TENANT

- Premises liability, § 55:34

LANGUAGE

- Closing argument, § 44:35, 44:36

LAP BELT ONLY

- Auto design defect, § 59:32

LAST CLEAR CHANCE

- Automobile cases, § 57:25

LATE ANSWERS

- Admission, requests for, § 17:27

LATENT CONDITIONS

- Construction injuries, § 65:48

LAW ENFORCEMENT

- Government Tort Liability (this index)

LAY WITNESSES

- Direct Examination of Lay Witnesses (this index)

LEADING QUESTIONS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:102
- Objections, § 43:26

LEAD PAINT

- Generally, § 56:1-56:60
- Actual notice, § 56:54
- Allegations, consideration of, § 56:33, 56:34
- Analysis, § 56:6
- Appeals, § 56:51
- Burden of proving notice, relaxation of, § 56:56, 56:57
- Case evaluation, § 56:16
- Causation, § 56:23, 56:25, 56:38
- Challenge of proving notice, § 56:53
- Constructive notice, § 56:55
- Contact with client, maintaining, § 56:20
- Damages, § 56:24, 56:25
- Defenses, consideration of, § 56:39
- Detection of lead, § 56:5
- Diagnosis of lead poisoning, § 56:10
- Discovery, § 56:29, 56:40, 56:45
- Documentary evidence, § 56:25, 56:26
- Dust, § 56:8
- Duty and breach of duty, proof of, § 56:36, 56:37
- Economics of case evaluation, § 56:16
- Evaluation of material, § 56:46

LEAD PAINT—Cont'd

Evidence
 burden of proving notice, § 56:56, 56:57
 causation, § 56:25, 56:38
 challenge of proving notice, § 56:53
 damages, § 56:25
 documentary evidence, § 56:25, 56:26
 duty and breach of duty, proof of, § 56:36, 56:37
 injury, proof of, § 56:38
 Exclusions, § 56:43, 56:44
 Expert library, § 56:15
 Expert witnesses, § 56:27-56:29
 General considerations for litigation, generally, § 56:35 et seq
 Governmental liability, § 56:60
 How lead poisons, § 56:9
 Initial client interview, importance of, § 56:19
 Initial considerations for litigation, generally, § 56:30-56:34
 Injury, generally, § 56:23, 56:38
 Instructions to jury, § 56:50
 Insurance issues, § 56:41, 56:42
 Interrogatories, § 56:50
 Interviews, § 56:19, 56:21
 Jury selection, § 56:48
 Key witnesses, interview and contact with, § 56:21
 Laboratory analysis of paint chips, § 56:7
 Lead exclusions, § 56:44
 Lead, generally, § 56:3
 Lead law library, § 56:12
 Local legislation and regulation, § 56:52
 Medical library, § 56:14
 Medical malpractice, § 56:60.10
 Notice
 actual notice, § 56:54
 allegations as to, § 56:34

LEAD PAINT—Cont'd

Notice—Cont'd
 burden of proving, § 56:56, 56:57
 challenge of proving, § 56:53
 constructive notice, § 56:55
 initial considerations as to, § 56:34
 relaxation of burden of proving, § 56:56, 56:57
 rise in general awareness as affecting notice requirement, § 56:58
 Paint chips, laboratory analysis of, § 56:7
 Parental liability, § 56:22, 56:59
 Pollution exclusions, § 56:43
 Preliminary considerations, § 56:2
 Prima facie case, § 56:35
 Profile of lead paint plaintiffs, § 56:17
 Reevaluation of case periodically, § 56:47
 Relaxation of burden of proving notice, § 56:56, 56:57
 Rise in general awareness as affecting notice requirement, § 56:58
 Scope note, § 56:1
 Sources of lead, generally, § 56:4
 State legislation and regulation, § 56:52
 Statute of limitations, § 56:18
 Strategies for trial, § 56:49
 Technical library, § 56:13
 Trial strategies, § 56:49
 Trigger of insurance coverage, § 56:42
 Useful resources, § 56:11
 Witnesses
 expert witnesses, § 56:27-56:29
 interview and contact with, § 56:21
LEARNED INTERMEDIARY
 Drugs and medical devices, § 60:35

INDEX

LEARNED INTERMEDIARY

—Cont'd

- Parties, § 5:34-5:36
- Products liability, § 58:85

LEAVE OF COURT

- Depositions, § 18:26

LEGAL ETHICS

- Ethical Commandments for Lawyers (this index)

LEGAL EXISTENCE

- Pleading of, § 6:25

LEGAL RESEARCH

- Generally, § 4:1-4:27
- Analytical legal research defined, § 4:2
- Assigning research project, mechanics of, § 4:12
- Benefits and costs, generally, § 4:3-4:7
- Budget for, § 4:6
- Causes of action, preliminary assessment of, § 4:17
- Checklist, § 4:26
- Complaint, § 4:15, 4:20
- Costs and benefits, generally, § 4:3-4:7
- Criteria for evaluating outsourced legal research companies, § 4:11
- Damages, assessment of, § 4:16
- Defenses, preliminary assessment of, § 4:17
- Definition, § 4:2
- Delegating research effectively, § 4:9-4:12
- Demand letter, § 4:20
- Discovery, research in aid of, § 4:21
- Expertise, taking advantage of, § 4:14
- Forum selection, § 4:18
- Habits of highly effective research attorneys, § 4:10

LEGAL RESEARCH—Cont'd

- Heat of trial, research during, § 4:24
- Higher settlement value case study, § 4:5
- Limitations on research, § 4:7
- Motion practice, § 4:22
- Notice of claim, § 4:20
- Overview, generally, § 4:13-4:25
- Practice pointers, § 4:26
- Products liability, § 58:5
- Professional duty to perform, § 4:8
- Reducing uncertainty, § 4:4
- Sample research assignment form, § 4:28
- Sample research budget, § 4:6
- Scope note, § 4:1
- Settlements, § 4:23
- Statute of limitations, determining, § 4:19
- Summary, § 4:26
- Tort litigation overview, generally, § 4:13-4:25
- Valuation of case, assessment of, § 4:16

LEGISLATIVE CONTROL

- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:44

LENGTH

- Closing argument, § 44:23
- Opening statement, § 37:51

LETTERS

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:39, 24:40

LIABILITY

- Attorney-client relationship, § 1:22
- Case Selection Criteria this index
- Closing argument, § 44:26
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:3-39:6, 39:40

LIABILITY—Cont'd
Mass tort class actions, § 9:45

**LIABILITY INSURANCE
COVERAGE**
Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:8, 25:9

LICENSES AND PERMITS
Nursing home litigation, licensure
file, § 63:21
Premises liability, § 55:30

LIENS
Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:23
Nursing home litigation, § 63:50

LIFE CARE PLANNERS
Brain injuries, § 53:19

LIFE EXPECTANCY
Medical negligence, § 61:86
Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:16

LIFT GATE FAILURE
Auto design defect, § 59:49, 59:79

LIMITATION OF ACTIONS
Statute of Limitations (this
index)

**LIMITATIONS AND
RESTRICTIONS**
Interrogatories, limiting testimony
based on answers, § 16:12
Tort reform, caps on damages
applicability to accrued
causes of action, § 29:22

LISTS
Experts, § 21:6
Witnesses, § 39:32

LOCAL EXPRESSIONS
Theming, § 12:11

**LOCAL LEGISLATION AND
REGULATION**
Lead paint, § 56:52

LOCAL RULES
Closing argument, § 44:9

LOCATION
Place or Location (this index)

LOCK-UP PROBLEMS
Auto design defect, § 59:37

**LOCOMOTIVE SAFETY
REQUIREMENTS**
Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:16

**LONG ISLAND RAILROAD
SHOOTINGS**
Firearms, § 51:37

LOOP BACK
Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:109

LOSS CONTROL REPORTS
Construction injuries, § 65:24

LOSS OF CHANCE
Medical negligence, § 61:33

LOSS OF CONSORTIUM
**Consortium and Loss of
Consortium** (this index)

LOSS OF EARNINGS
**Earnings Loss and Impairment
of Earning Capacity** (this
index)

LOW-IMPACT COLLISIONS
Automobile cases, § 57:16

LYING
Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:38

INDEX

**MACHINE (PINCH POINT)
CASE**

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:55, 14:56

MALICE

Punitive damages, § 28:46

**MALICIOUS PROSECUTION
OR INSTITUTION OF
CIVIL PROCEEDINGS**

Generally, § 50:31-50:38

Attorneys, liability, § 50:33

Civil rights violations, § 50:43

Defenses, § 50:38

Malice, § 50:37

Probable cause lack, § 50:35,
50:36

Termination favorable to
defendant or accused,
§ 50:34

Underlying case rulings, probable
cause, § 50:36

MALNUTRITION

Nursing home litigation, § 63:29

MALPRACTICE

Attorneys and non-medical profes-
sionals. **Professional
Negligence** (this index)

Medical malpractice. **Medical
Negligence** (this index)

MANAGERIAL CAPACITY

Punitive damages, § 28:52

MANDAMUS

Generally, § 13:29-12:47

Actions against non-judicial pub-
lic officials, § 13:33

Amendment, § 13:46

Appeal, § 13:47

Burden of proof, § 13:44

Checklist, § 13:56

Content of writ, § 13:45

Defenses, § 13:39

Definitions, § 13:29-12:32

MANDAMUS—Cont'd

Enforcement, § 13:46

Failure of public official to
perform ministerial duty,
§ 13:35

Federal courts, challenging non-
appealable trial court rulings
in, § 13:31

Form of petition or application,
§ 13:61

Hearing, § 13:44

Initiation of proceeding, § 13:43

Issuance of writ, § 13:45

Jurisdiction, § 13:41

Ministerial duty, failure of public
official to perform, § 13:35

No adequate remedy at law,
§ 13:37

Overview, § 13:29-12:32

Parties, § 13:42

Petition or application, illustrative
form of, § 13:61

Procedural requisites, § 13:40-
13:47

State courts, challenging non-ap-
pealable trial court rulings in,
§ 13:32

Statutory review by writ of
mandamus, § 13:38

Substantive requirement, gener-
ally, § 13:34-13:39

Violation of clear legal right,
§ 13:36

MANDATORY DISCLOSURES

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:16, 14:17

**MANUFACTURERS AND
MANUFACTURING**

Drugs and medical devices,
manufacturing defect,
§ 60:26

MARCOS LITIGATION

Mass tort class actions, § 9:50

MARITIME LITIGATION

Cruise Ship and Maritime Litigation (this index)

MARKETING

Themes in, § **12:7**

MARKET-SHARE DOCTRINE

Drugs and medical devices,
§ **60:31**
Products liability, § **58:96**

MARKS ON EXHIBITS

Depositions, § **18:50**

MASS TORT CLASS ACTIONS

Generally, § **9:1-9:71**
Adequacy of representations/
appointment of class counsel
under 23(a)(4), § **9:7**
Amchem/Ortiz litigation, § **9:19-9:21**
Appeals from class certification,
§ **9:67**
Asbestos cases, § **9:53**
Attorneys' fees, § **9:68**
Background, § **9:2**
Bendectin liability trial plans,
§ **9:45**
Binding effect of adjudication,
§ **9:42**
Choice of law, § **9:39**
Class Action Fairness Act of 2005 (this index)
Commonality under 23(a)(2),
§ **9:5**
Communications with class
members, authority of court
to regulate, § **9:16**
Competing class actions in differ-
ent courts, § **9:40**
Content criteria under 23(c)(2),
§ **9:14**
Cooperation and coordination
between federal and state,
§ **9:41**
Copley Albuterol trial plan, § **9:47**

MASS TORT CLASS ACTIONS**—Cont'd**

Corrective/protective class notice
under Rule 23(d)(2), § **9:15**
Criteria for 23(b)(1) and 23(b)(2)
certification, § **9:8**
Diet Drugs litigation, § **9:63-9:66**
Dissemination criteria under
23(c)(2), § **9:14**
Exxon Valdez four phase trial
plan, § **9:46**
Federal Rule 23, criteria under,
§ **9:3**
Forum selection, § **9:24**
Fraud and deceit, § **9:48**
Full faith and credit, § **9:42**
Hybrid class structure, § **9:12**
Integrating class techniques into
progressive plaintiff's tort
actions, § **9:18**
Issue certification and subclassing,
§ **9:13**
Jenkins v Cimino, § **9:53, 9:54**
Jury trial of Telectronics litigation,
§ **9:60**
Liability trial plans, § **9:45**
Limited fund class, § **9:9**
Manageability criteria of 23(b)(3),
§ **9:11**
Mandatory settlement of
Telectronics litigation, § **9:61**
Marcos litigation, § **9:50**
Medical monitoring, § **9:56, 9:64**
Naif v Masonite, § **9:48**
Notice and knowledge, § **9:14**
Numerosity under 23(a)(1), § **9:4**
Opt-out rights, § **9:17, 9:62, 9:66**
Post-Amchem/Ortiz litigation,
§ **9:22, 9:23**
Predominance criteria of 23(b)(3),
§ **9:11**
Punitive damages, § **9:10, 9:51, 9:52, 9:54**
Scope note, § **9:1**

INDEX

MASS TORT CLASS ACTIONS

—Cont'd

- Settlement of class actions
 - Amchem/Ortiz, § 9:19, 9:22
 - Diet Drugs, § 9:65, 9:66
 - Teletronics litigation, § 9:60-9:62
- Simon v Philip Morris, § 9:51
- Spitzfaden v Dow Corning, § 9:49
- Standing to assert non-resident class members claims in nationwide cases, § 9:25
- Statute of limitations, tolling of, § 9:43
- Strict Teletronics liability subclasses, § 9:58
- Summary jury trial of Teletronics litigation, § 9:60
- Superiority criteria of 23(b)(3), § 9:11
- Teletronics litigation, § 9:55-9:62
- Tolling statute of limitations, § 9:43
- Trial structures and trial plans, § 9:44, 9:45
- Typicality under 23(a)(3), § 9:6
- Velsicol liability trial plans, § 9:45
- Warranty issues, § 9:48

MATERIALITY

- Fraud, § 68:23
- Objections, § 43:8

MATHEMATICAL ARGUMENTS FOR DAMAGES

- Closing argument, § 44:29

MEASUREMENTS

- Experts, § 21:18
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:11

MEDIATION

- Alternative Dispute Resolution**
this index

MEDICAL DEVICES

- Drugs and Medical Devices** (this index)

MEDICAL EXAMINATIONS

- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:31
- Independent Medical Examination (IME)** (this index)

MEDICAL EXPENSES AND RELATED SPECIAL DAMAGES

- Generally, § 22:1-22:63
- Adjusters, § 22:13
- Admission, requests for, § 22:33
- Allegations of damages, checklist of, § 22:56
- Appeals, § 22:49
- Assertions of damages, checklist of, § 22:57
- At-risk conditions, § 22:26
- Bad facts in case, dealing with, § 22:30
- Brain injuries, issues to raise with clients, § 22:8
- Burden of proof, generally, § 22:34
- Causation, issues with, § 22:39-22:42
- Checklists, § 22:53-22:57
- Client intake sheet, form of, § 22:58
- Closing argument, § 22:48
- Collateral source, evidence of, § 22:47
- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:20
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:19
- Cooperation of plaintiff, lack of, § 22:9
- Damages determination, checklist of, § 22:54
- Decisions on using expenses, § 22:4

**MEDICAL EXPENSES AND
RELATED SPECIAL
DAMAGES—Cont'd**

Defenses, checklist of, § 22:53
 Defense's medical examination (DME), § 22:24
 Demand letter
 generally, § 22:12
 form of, § 22:61
 Demonstrative aids, § 22:29
 Diagnosis, expenses for, § 22:21
 Diaries of plaintiff, § 22:31
 Diets, § 22:20
 Doctor, form of letter to, § 22:59
 Eggshell plaintiff rule, § 22:40
 Essential allegations, checklist of, § 22:53
 Expenses, determination of, § 22:28
 Experts, § 22:35-22:37, 22:36, 22:46
 Family living expenses, § 22:19
 Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
 Future medical expenses, § 22:25-22:28
 Future trends in methods of proof, § 22:50-22:52
 Illustrative forms
 client intake sheet, § 22:58
 demand letter in malpractice case, § 22:61
 doctor, letter to, § 22:59
 instructions to client, § 22:62
 instructions to jury, § 22:63
 medical malpractice case, form of demand letter in, § 22:61
 protection, letter of, § 22:60
 Independent medical examination (IME), § 22:23
 Instructions to client, form of, § 22:62
 Instructions to jury
 generally, § 22:48
 forms of, § 22:63

**MEDICAL EXPENSES AND
RELATED SPECIAL
DAMAGES—Cont'd**

Insurance adjusters, § 22:13
 Intervening accident, § 22:41, 22:42
 Issues to raise with clients, § 22:5-22:9
 Lack of medical treatment, § 22:9
 Lay experts, § 22:38
 Maintain list, checklist of, § 22:55
 Medical malpractice case, form of demand letter in, § 22:61
 Medical monitoring, § 22:27
 Medical records, issues to raise with clients, § 22:6
 Mental illnesses, issues to raise with clients, § 22:8
 Mitigation of expenses, § 22:44-22:46
 Non-medical experts, § 22:37
 Nontraditional medical expenses, increasing acceptance of, § 22:52
 Overview, § 22:2-22:4
 Preexisting injury, § 22:40
 Pretrial issues, § 22:11-22:15
 Protection, form of letter of, § 22:60
 Reasonable and necessary expenses, generally, § 22:43-22:46
 Records, issues to raise with clients, § 22:6
 Scope note, § 22:1
 Settlement negotiations, § 22:14, 22:15
 Single injury rule, § 22:42
 Soft tissue injuries, issues to raise with clients, § 22:7
 Special diets, § 22:20
 Special medical services, § 22:17, 22:18
 Stipulations, § 22:32, 22:33
 Strategic overview, § 22:2-22:4

INDEX

MEDICAL EXPENSES AND RELATED SPECIAL DAMAGES—Cont'd

- Streamlining foundation and proof required, § 22:51
- Structured settlements, § 22:15
- Subrogation, § 22:10
- Subsequent intervening accident, § 22:41, 22:42
- Theme of plaintiff's case, relationship of medical claims to, § 22:3
- Treatment, expenses for, § 22:22
- Treatment plans, developing of, § 22:28
- Trial preparation, expenses for, § 22:23
- Types of medical expenses, § 22:16-22:28
- Writing and diaries of plaintiff, § 22:31

MEDICAL HISTORY QUESTIONNAIRE FORM

- Brain injuries, § 53:26

MEDICAL ISSUES

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:10-26:14

MEDICAL LIBRARY

- Lead paint, § 56:14

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

- Medical Negligence (this index)

MEDICAL MODELS AND ILLUSTRATIONS

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:14

MEDICAL MONITORING

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:33
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:24
- Mass tort class actions, § 9:56, 9:64

MEDICAL MONITORING—Cont'd

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:27

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE

- Generally, § 61:1-61:88
- Accepting the case. Rejecting or accepting the case, *infra*
- Adjustment of future damages, § 61:87
- Another reason to take case, § 61:13
- Assessing damages, § 61:38
- Burden of proof, § 61:67
- Caption, jury instructions, § 61:55
- Causation, § 61:9, 61:23, 61:76
- Chance, loss of, § 61:33
- Checklists, § 61:45-61:49
- Child's action, § 61:84
- Chronologies, illustrative forms, § 61:53, 61:54
- Circumstantial evidence, § 61:61
- Clients, problems with, § 61:11
- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:5
- Compensatory damages, § 61:78, 61:79
- Complaint form, § 6:46, 61:50.50
- Complications, § 61:30
- Concurring cause, § 61:76
- Continuing course of treatment, § 61:17
- Credentialing, negligence in, § 61:36
- Credibility of witnesses, § 61:62
- Damages
 - generally, § 61:10, 61:24, 61:37, 61:38
 - checklist, § 61:47
 - instructions to jury, § 61:78-61:85
- Declining the case
 - generally, § 61:14

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE**—Cont'd**

- Declining the case—Cont'd
 - illustrative form of declining letter, § **61:51**
- Definitions, § **61:68**
- Deliberations, § **61:88**
- Dentist, duty of care, generally, § **61:69, 61:71**
- Depositions, § **61:42, 61:63**
- Diagnosis failure, § **61:26**
- Direct cause, § **61:75**
- Direct evidence, § **61:61**
- Discovery, generally, § **61:39-61:43**
- Discovery rule, statutes of limitations, § **61:16**
- Doctor, duty of care, generally, § **61:69-61:71**
- Duty of care, generally, § **61:69-61:74**
- Earnings loss, § **61:81, 61:85**
- Elements of case, generally, § **61:21-61:24**
- Emergency Medical Treatment and Active Labor Act (EMTALA)), violation of, § **61:34**
- Essential allegations checklist, § **61:46**
- Evaluating medical records, § **61:4**
- Expenses for hospital and medical treatment, § **61:82, 61:84**
- Expert witnesses, § **61:5, 61:7, 61:66**
- Focus groups, § **61:44**
- Foreign objects, § **61:19**
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Fraudulent concealment, § **61:18**
- Future damages, generally, § **61:83-61:85, 61:87**
- Health care providers, problems with, § **61:12**
- Hospital, duty of, § **61:74**

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE**—Cont'd**

- Illustrative forms
 - chronologies, § **61:53, 61:54**
 - complaint form, § **6:46**
 - declining letter, § **61:51**
 - instructions to jury. Illustrative jury instructions, *infra*
 - interrogatories, § **61:52**
 - medical records chronologies, § **61:54**
 - minor, complaint on behalf of, § **61:50.50**
 - triage, § **61:50**
- Illustrative jury instructions
 - adjustment of future damages, § **61:87**
 - burden of proof, § **61:67**
 - caption, § **61:55**
 - child's action, § **61:84**
 - circumstantial evidence, § **61:61**
 - compensatory damages, § **61:78, 61:79**
 - concurring cause, § **61:76**
 - credibility of witnesses, § **61:62**
 - damages, generally, § **61:78-61:85**
 - definitions, § **61:68**
 - deliberations, § **61:88**
 - dentist, duty of care, generally, § **61:69, 61:71**
 - deposition evidence, evaluation of, § **61:63**
 - direct cause, § **61:75**
 - direct evidence, § **61:61**
 - doctor, duty of care, generally, § **61:69-61:71**
 - duty of care, generally, § **61:69-61:74**
 - earnings loss, § **61:81, 61:85**
 - expenses for hospital and medical treatment, § **61:82, 61:84**
 - expert testimony, § **61:66**

INDEX

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE

—Cont'd

Illustrative jury instructions
—Cont'd
future damages, generally,
§ 61:83-61:85, 61:87
hospital, duty of, § 61:74
impeachment, § 61:64
joint enterprise, § 61:77
life expectancy tables, § 61:86
negligence, generally, § 61:68
notes taken by jurors, § 61:60
nurse, duty of care, § 61:72,
61:73
objections to evidence, rulings
on, § 61:59
past damages, generally,
§ 61:80-61:82
post-trial preliminary statement,
§ 61:57
pretrial instructions, § 61:56
reasonable care, § 61:68
referral duty, § 61:70
specialist duty, § 61:71, 61:73
statements of counsel and
judge, § 61:58
testimony, evaluation of,
§ 61:62
textbooks and articles, § 61:65
verdict, return of, § 61:88
Impeachment, § 61:64
Incompetence, § 61:31
Informed consent, § 61:32
Instructions to jury. Illustrative
jury instructions, supra
Internet sources of information
checklist, § 61:49
Interrogatories
generally, § 61:40
illustrative forms, § 61:52
Interrogatories, form of, § 16:19
Joint enterprise, § 61:77
Jury instructions. Illustrative jury
instructions, supra
Known complications, § 61:30

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE

—Cont'd

Lead paint, § 56:60.10
Liability, establishment of, § 61:9
Life expectancy tables, § 61:86
In limine motions, § 19:46, 19:47
Loss of chance, § 61:33
Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:61
Medical records chronologies,
illustrative forms, § 61:54
Meeting the client, § 61:2
Monitoring failure, § 61:28
Negligent credentialing, § 61:36
Notes taken by jurors, § 61:60
Nurse, duty of care, § 61:72,
61:73
Nursing home litigation, § 63:43
Objections to evidence, rulings on,
§ 61:59
Obtaining medical records, § 61:3
Opening statement, § 37:60, 37:62
Outside sources, discovery of
information from, § 61:43
Past damages, generally, § 61:80-
61:82
Physicians, duty of care, generally,
§ 61:69-61:71
Post-trial preliminary statement,
§ 61:57
Preparation for trial checklist,
§ 61:45
Pretrial instructions, § 61:56
Print sources of information
checklist, § 61:48
Production of documents, requests
for, § 61:41
Proximate cause, § 61:9, 61:23
Psychiatric malpractice, § 61:35
Reasonable care, § 61:68
Referral duty, § 61:70
Rejecting or accepting the case
generally, § 61:8-61:14
declining the case, supra
Role of treating physician, § 61:6

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE

—Cont'd

- Scope note, § 61:1
- Sexual abuse, § 54:29
- Specialist duty, § 61:71, 61:73
- Standard of care, § 61:22
- Statements of counsel and judge, § 61:58
- Statutes of limitations, generally, § 61:15-61:20
- Testimony, evaluation of, § 61:62
- Textbooks and articles, § 61:65
- Theming, § 12:40
- Theories of liability, § 61:25-61:36
- Tolling statutes of limitations, § 61:20
- Treatment failure, § 61:27
- Triage, § 61:50
- Unnecessary treatment, § 61:29
- Verdict, return of, § 61:88

MEDICAL RECORDS

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:9, 24:27
- Release of Medical Records (this index)

MEDICAL SUMMARY

- Automobile cases, § 57:13

MEDICARE ACT

- HMO litigation, § 62:11

MEDICATION ERRORS

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:34

MEETING THE CLIENT

- Attorney-Client Relationship (this index)

MEMORANDUM

- Exclusion of evidence, form for memorandum for, § 43:43
- In limine motions to exclude evidence, illustrative form of memorandum, § 30:36

MEMORANDUM—Cont'd

- Settlement, form of memorandum of, § 33:57
- Summary judgment, § 31:32

MEMORY AND MEMORIZING

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:53, 39:54, 39:57, 39:60

MENTAL ILLNESSES

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:8

METAPHORS

- Opening statement, § 37:47

MILITARY SERVICE

- Government tort liability, § 66:32

MINISTERIAL ACTS

- Government tort liability, § 66:46, 66:47
- Mandamus, § 13:35

MINI-TRIALS

- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:10, 11:70, 11:71

MISDIRECTORS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:97

MISJOINDER

- Parties, § 5:29

MISREPRESENTATIONS

- Fraud (this index)

MISSED EVENT

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:46

MISTAKES

- Opening statement, § 37:8
- Pleading of, § 6:26
- Theming, § 12:41

MISUSE

- Auto design defect, § 59:67
- Firearms, § 51:23

INDEX

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES

- Collateral Source Rule and Duty to Mitigate Damages** (this index)
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:44-22:46**

MODEL JURY INSTRUCTIONS

- Automobile cases, § **57:47**

MODERATED SETTLEMENT CONFERENCES

- Alternative Dispute Resolution** this index

MODERN PRODUCTS LIABILITY

- Products Liability** (this index)

MODIFICATION

- Change or Modification** (this index)

MONITORING

- Medical negligence, § **61:28**

MORAL

- Opening statement, § **37:25**

MOTIONS

- Generally, § **46:1-46:20**
- Alteration of judgment, motion for, § **46:14**
- Amendments
 - judgment, motion for amendment of, § **46:14**
 - pleadings, motions for amendment of, § **46:8**
- Attachment and garnishment, § **13:62**
- Attorney-client relationship, motion requesting order to preserve evidence, § **1:63**
- Checklist, § **46:16**
- Closing argument, motions relating to, § **46:6**
- Communications with jurors, § **46:5**

MOTIONS—Cont'd

- Conforming pleadings to evidence, motions for, § **46:8**
- Damage amount in judgment, motions affecting, § **46:15**
- Defendant, form of judgment against, § **46:18**
- Directed verdict, motion for, § **46:9**
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § **14:49**
- Document discovery, § **15:22**
- Entry of judgment, form of plaintiff's motion for, § **46:17**
- Exercise of peremptory challenges, § **46:4**
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Illustrative forms
 - defendant, judgment against, § **46:18**
 - entry of judgment, plaintiff's motion for, § **46:17**
 - judgment notwithstanding verdict, plaintiff's motion for, § **46:19**
 - new trial motions, § **46:19, 46:20**
 - relief from judgment, plaintiff's motion for, § **46:20**
- Injunctions and Restraining Orders** this index
- In Limine Motions** (this index)
- Judgment
 - amendment of judgment, motion for, § **46:14**
 - checklist, § **46:16**
 - damage amount in judgment, motions affecting, § **46:15**
 - illustrative forms, *above*
 - judgment notwithstanding verdict, motion for, § **46:10**
 - matter of law, motion for judgment as, § **46:9, 46:10**
 - relief from judgment, § **46:13**

MOTIONS—Cont'd

Judgment notwithstanding verdict, form of plaintiff's motion for, § 46:19

Jury, motions relating to, § 46:3-46:5

Legal research, § 4:22

Multidistrict Litigation this index

New trial motions
generally, § 46:11, 46:12
forms of, § 46:19, 46:20

Number of peremptory challenges, § 46:4

Opening statement, motions relating to, § 46:6

Peremptory challenges, § 46:4

Pleadings, motions for amendment of, § 46:8

Presentation of case in chief, § 38:34

Products liability, § 58:39

Punitive damages, § 28:80

Relief from judgment, motion for
generally, § 46:13
form of plaintiff's motion for, § 46:20

Removal to federal court, § 7:21, 7:22, 7:34

Renewal of motion for judgment as matter of law, § 46:10

Sanctions (this index)

Scope note, § 46:1

Strategies, § 46:2

Summary Judgment (this index)

MOTIVATING THE AUDIENCE

Opening statement, § 37:25

MOTOR VEHICLES

Automobile Cases (this index)

MOVEMENT

Opening statement, § 37:55

MOVIES

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:55

MULTIDISCIPLINARY PRACTICES (MDP)

Professional negligence, § 64:27

MULTIDISTRICT LITIGATION

Generally, § 8:1-8:90

Abuse of discovery, § 8:63-8:65

Analysis, § 8:53

Appellate issues, § 8:83

Appendices

Common Benefit Fund Assessment, order modifying, Appendix F, § 8:89

cumulative summary of multidistrict litigation, Appendix A, § 8:84

lead counsel designation, Order No. 2, Appendix D, § 8:87

listing of all MDL dockets as of Dec. 31, 2002, Appendix B, § 8:85

plaintiff's litigation expense fund, order establishing, Appendix E, § 8:88

pretrial and revised case management order, Appendix G, § 8:90

In re Diet Drugs, Pretrial Order No. 22 from, Appendix C, § 8:86

Attorney

lead counsel, *infra*

role of, § 8:27-8:31, 8:77

Attorneys' fees, § 8:31

Body of motion, § 8:17

Caption of motion, § 8:15

Choice of law, § 8:66

Committees, role of, § 8:30

Common Benefit Fund Assessment, order modifying, Appendix F, § 8:89

Compensation of counsel, § 8:31

INDEX

MULTIDISTRICT LITIGATION

—Cont'd

- Computerized data, § 8:57
- Conditional transfer order, § 8:33-8:38
- Conflict-free judge, § 8:24
- Control of discovery, § 8:64
- Coordination of discovery, § 8:60
- Coordination of efforts, § 8:12
- Counsel. Attorney, *supra*
- Counts of complaint, reconsideration of, § 8:79
- Court, selection of, § 8:20
- Cross-notice of discovery, § 8:62
- Cumulative summary of multidistrict litigation, Appendix A, § 8:84
- Daubert/Joiner/Kumho challenges, § 8:73
- Definitions, § 8:4
- Depositions, § 8:59, 8:82
- Depository, § 8:52
- Disclosure, § 8:47-8:50
- Discovery
 - generally, § 8:45-8:65
 - abuse of discovery, § 8:63-8:65
 - analysis, § 8:53
 - computerized data, § 8:57
 - control, § 8:64
 - coordination, § 8:60
 - cross-notice, § 8:62
 - depositions, § 8:59
 - depository, § 8:52
 - disclosure, § 8:47-8:50
 - documents, generally, § 8:51-8:58
 - evidentiary foundations, § 8:56
 - identification, § 8:55
 - non-party discovery, § 8:58
 - objective/subjective coding, § 8:54
 - plan of discovery, § 8:46
 - privilege, § 8:49
 - protective orders, § 8:50

MULTIDISTRICT LITIGATION

—Cont'd

- Discovery—Cont'd
 - resolution of discovery disputes, § 8:48
 - sanctions, § 8:65
 - scheduling, § 8:61
- Dismissal for want of prosecution, § 8:37
- Documents. Discovery, *supra*
- Establishment of MDL, § 8:19-8:21
- Evidentiary foundations for discovery, § 8:56
- Expediting evidentiary presentation, § 8:81
- Formation of MDL, generally, § 8:3, 8:22-8:31
- Form of motion, generally, § 8:13-8:18
- Forum selection, § 3:22
- Headings on motion, § 8:15
- Identification
 - discovery documents, § 8:55
 - topic, identification of, § 8:11
- Initial case management plan and order, § 8:43
- Initial conference, § 8:41
- Initial contact, § 8:21
- Instructions to jury, proposals for, § 8:80
- Interim action by court, conditional transfer order, § 8:35
- Investment portfolio, § 8:24
- Judicial Panel on Multidistrict Litigation, generally, § 8:5, 8:6
- Lead counsel
 - designation, Order No. 2, Appendix D, § 8:87
 - role of, § 8:29
- Liaison counsel, role of, § 8:28
- In limine motions, § 8:71-8:73

MULTIDISTRICT LITIGATION**—Cont'd**

- Listing of all MDL dockets as of Dec. 31, 2002, Appendix B, § **8:85**
- Motions
 - Daubert/Joiner/Kumho challenges, § **8:73**
 - form of motion, generally, § **8:13-8:18**
 - in limine motions, § **8:71-8:73**
 - summary judgment, motion for, § **8:68-8:70**
- Multidistrict Litigation Restoration Act of 2003, effect on triable issues, § **8:78.20**
- Multiparty Multiforum Act, effect on triable issues, § **8:78.10**
- Multiparty Multiforum Trial Jurisdiction Act of 2002
 - generally, § **8:23.10**
 - removal jurisdiction, effect on, § **8:65.10**
- Non-party discovery, § **8:58**
- Objective/subjective coding, § **8:54**
- Office of Panel/Clerk, § **8:7**
- Orders, § **8:42-8:44**
- Page limitations on motion, § **8:16**
- Partial transfers, § **8:39**
- Petition, § **8:5**
- Plaintiff's litigation expense fund, order establishing, Appendix E, § **8:88**
- Plan of discovery, § **8:46**
- Practice considerations, § **8:4**
- Preliminary definitions, § **8:4**
- Pretrial and revised case management order, Appendix G, § **8:90**
- Privilege, § **8:49**
- Procedure, generally, § **8:9, 8:40, 8:41**
- Protective orders, § **8:50**

MULTIDISTRICT LITIGATION**—Cont'd**

- Reconsideration of counts of complaint, § **8:79**
 - In re Diet Drugs, Pretrial Order No. 22 from, Appendix C, § **8:86**
 - Related litigation, defining of, § **8:25**
 - Remand of actions, § **8:74-8:77**
 - Resolution of discovery disputes, § **8:48**
 - Sanctions, § **8:65**
 - Scheduling, § **8:44, 8:61**
 - Scope note, § **8:1**
 - Service of motion, § **8:18**
 - Single judge, assignment to, § **8:23, 8:24**
 - Special masters, role of, § **8:26**
 - Statistical background, § **8:8**
 - Summary judgment, motion for, § **8:68-8:70**
 - Transfer of actions, § **8:32-8:39**
 - Trial, § **8:78-8:82**
 - US Magistrates, role of, § **8:26**
 - When MDL may be considered, § **8:2**
 - Who decides transfer, § **8:10**
- MULTIJURISDICTIONAL PRACTICE (MJP)**
- Professional negligence, § **64:29**
- MULTIPLE AWARDS**
- Punitive damages, § **28:31**
- MULTIPLE CASES**
- Automobile crash cases, § **57:19**
 - Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:17**
- MULTIPLE DEFENDANTS**
- Firearms, § **51:50**
 - Sexual abuse, § **54:22**
- MULTIPLE EXPERTS**
- Use of, § **21:13**

INDEX

MULTIPLE PLAINTIFFS

Drugs and medical devices,
§ 60:42, 60:43
Sexual abuse, § 54:20, 54:21

MULTIPLE QUESTIONS

Objections, § 43:28

**MULTIPLICATION OF
PROCEEDINGS**

Sanctions, § 20:18-20:20

MUNICIPAL LITIGATION

Firearms, § 51:42

NAIF V MASONITE

Mass tort class actions, § 9:48

NARCOTICS

Drugs and Medical Devices (this
index)

NARRATIVE ANSWERS

Objections, § 43:29

**NATIONAL CONTINGENCY
PLAN**

Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:22

NECESSITY

Theming, § 12:42

NEGLIGENCE

Case selection criteria, § 2:12
Drugs and medical devices,
§ 60:19
Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:8
Firearms, § 51:31-51:34
Fraud, negligent misrepresenta-
tions, § 68:31
Medical Negligence (this index)
Nursing home litigation, § 63:37
Premises Liability (this index)
Products Liability (this index)
Professional Negligence (this
index)
Sexual abuse, § 54:27-54:29

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd

Theming, § 12:43

NEGLIGENCE PER SE

Nursing home litigation, § 63:37

NEGLIGENT HIRING

Construction injuries, § 65:44
Theming, § 12:44

NEGOTIATIONS

Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:26-11:30
Premises liability, § 55:7
Settlements, § 33:38-33:46

NERVOUS WITNESSES

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:126-39:129

NETWORKING

Experts, § 21:9

NEUROLOGIST

Brain injuries, § 53:12

NEURO OTOLOGISTS

Brain Injuries (this index)

NEUROPSYCHIATRIST

Brain injuries, § 53:17

NEURO-PSYCHOLOGISTS

Brain Injuries (this index)

NEWBORN CHILD

Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:28

NEW PARTIES

Parties, § 5:42

NEWSPAPERS

Nursing home litigation, § 63:24
Themes in, § 12:6

NEW TRIAL

Motions (this index)

NEXT OF KIN

Wrongful Death and Survival Actions (this index)

NON-ECONOMIC DAMAGES

Pain and Suffering and Non-Economic Damages (this index)

NONJOINER

Parties, § **5:30**

NON-VERBAL ASPECTS

Opening statement, § **37:53-37:57**

NOTES AND NOTE-TAKING

Depositions, § **18:15**
 Jury selection techniques, § **34:22**
 Medical negligence, § **61:60**
 Premises liability, § **55:20**
Products Liability (this index)

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE

Alternative dispute resolution, § **11:53**
 Attachment and garnishment, form of notice in federal court, § **13:62**
 Complaint, § **6:12**
Consortium and Loss of Consortium (this index)
 Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § **69:25**
Depositions (this index)
 Federal employers liability act, § **71:32**
 Government tort liability, § **66:3-66:7, 66:18**
Lead Paint (this index)
 Legal research, § **4:20**
 Mass tort class actions, § **9:14**
 Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § **24:42**
 Parties, § **5:62**
 Presentation of case in chief, § **38:3**
 Products liability, § **58:110**

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE**—Cont'd**

Punitive damages, § **28:25**
 Railroad crossing collision litigation, § **70:8**
 Removal to federal court, § **7:21.50**
 Sanctions, § **20:36-20:39, 20:47**

NUISANCE

Environmental tort litigation, § **67:7, 67:31**
 Firearms, § **51:41**
 Injunctions and restraining orders, § **13:10**

NUMBER

Peremptory challenges, § **46:4**

NUMBERING SYSTEM

Document discovery, § **15:14**

NUMEROSITY UNDER 23(A)(1)

Mass tort class actions, § **9:4**

NUMEROUS CASES, TAKING OF

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:17**

NURSES AND NURSING CARE

Consortium and loss of consortium, § **25:21**
 Homes. **Nursing Home Litigation** (this index)
 Medical negligence, § **61:72, 61:73**
 Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § **24:29**

NURSING HOME LITIGATION

Generally, § **63:1-63:49**
 Abuse, generally, § **63:9, 63:32**
 Analyzing cause of injury or death, § **63:19**
 Assault, § **63:32**
 Authorization for nursing records, form of, § **63:56**

INDEX

NURSING HOME LITIGATION

—Cont'd

- Cause of injury or death, analyzing, § 63:19
- Causes of action, generally, § 63:36 et seq.
- Checklist, § 63:52
- Common injuries, § 63:27 et seq.
- Communications with client, § 63:8
- Complaint
 - generally, § 63:22
 - form of, § 63:57
- Consultants, § 63:18
- Contract, breach of, § 63:39
- Corporate negligence, liability of direct participant, § 63:45
- Criminal history, § 63:20
- Decubitus ulcers, § 63:28
- Dehydration, § 63:29
- Discovery
 - generally, § 63:48
 - requests, form of, § 63:58
- Elopement, § 63:31
- Ethical considerations, § 63:6
- Expert witnesses, § 63:25
- Falls, § 63:30
- False claims (qui tam), § 63:42
- Federal and state regulation, § 63:3
- Federal and state resources, § 63:53
- Fiduciary duty, breach of, § 63:40
- Financial status of facility, § 63:23
- Former employees, § 63:25
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Historical background, § 63:2
- Illustrative forms
 - authorizing for nursing records, form, § 63:56
 - complaint, form of, § 63:57
 - discovery requests, form of, § 63:58
 - initial intake questionnaire, § 63:54

NURSING HOME LITIGATION

—Cont'd

- Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 - questionnaire, § 63:54
 - request for nursing home file, sample letter, § 63:55
 - sample letter, § 63:55
- Initial intake questionnaire, form of, § 63:54
- Internet search, § 63:24
- Investigations, § 63:10 et seq.
- Licensure file, obtaining from state agency, § 63:21
- Liens, § 63:50
- Malnutrition, § 63:29
- Management of nursing home checklist, § 63:52
- Medical malpractice, § 63:43
- Medication errors, § 63:34
- Negligence and negligence per se, § 63:37
- Newspaper accounts, § 63:24
- Ombudsman, § 63:26
- Preliminary screening, § 63:5
- Preserving public benefits, § 63:51
- Pressure sores, § 63:28
- Products liability, § 63:44
- Punitive damages, § 63:49
- Questionnaire, form of, § 63:54
- Records of nursing home, obtaining of, § 63:10 et seq.
- Reporting abuse to authorities, § 63:9
- Request for nursing home file, sample letter, § 63:56
- Resident status, § 63:7
- Res ipsa loquitur, § 63:38
- Restraints, improper use of, § 63:33
- Scope note, § 63:1
- Screening, § 63:5
- Sexual abuse, § 63:32
- State regulation and enforcement, § 63:3, 63:4
- State resources, § 63:53

NURSING HOME LITIGATION**—Cont'd**

- Statutes of limitation, § **63:46**
- Subrogation, § **63:50**
- Surveys from state agency, obtaining, § **63:21**
- Survival of action, § **63:47**
- Theming, § **12:45**
- Vulnerable adult statutes, § **63:41**
- Wandering, § **63:31**

OBESITY

- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § **30:27**

OBJECTIONS

- Generally, § **43:1-43:43**
- Admission, requests for, § **17:15**
- Appellate review of, § **43:6**
- Argumentative questions, § **43:32**
- Arguments by counsel, objections to, § **43:36-43:38**
- Art of objections, generally, § **43:1-43:43**
- Assumption of unproven facts, questions calling for, § **43:30**
- Authenticity of documents, § **43:15**
- Best evidence rule, § **43:16**
- Chain of custody, § **43:21**
- Checklist, § **43:39**
- Closing argument, § **43:37, 44:40**
- Closing argument, objections to arguments by counsel in, § **43:37**
- Compound questions, § **43:28**
- Computer program results, form of motions to exclude, § **43:42, 43:43**
- Conclusions, impropriety of, § **43:12**
- Confusing questions, § **43:27**
- Demonstrative and real evidence, § **43:17-43:22**
- Depositions, § **18:20**

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § **39:140**
- Exceeding proper scope of examination, § **43:35**
- Exclusion of evidence, forms of motions for, § **43:41-43:43**
- Expert opinions, impropriety of, § **43:14**
- Form, objections relating to, generally, § **43:26-43:35**
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Foundation, lack of, § **43:10**
- Harassment of witness, generally, § **43:31**
- Hearsay, § **43:9**
- Illustrative forms
 - computer program results, motions to exclude, § **43:42, 43:43**
 - exclusion of evidence, motions for, § **43:41-43:43**
 - in limine motions, § **43:41-43:43**
 - memorandum in support of motion for exclusion of evidence, § **43:43**
 - multiple-issue motion to exclude evidence, § **43:41**
 - striking witness, motions for, § **43:42, 43:43**
- Interrogatories, § **16:14**
- Interrupting the witness, § **43:34**
- Leading the witness, § **43:26**
- In limine motions, § **19:30, 19:34, 19:36**
 - generally, § **43:7**
 - forms of, § **43:41-43:43**
- Manner of making, § **43:5**
- Manner or scope of questioning, objections relating to, generally, § **43:26-43:35**
- Materiality, objections relating to, § **43:8**
- Medical negligence, § **61:59**

INDEX

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd

- Memorandum in support of motion for exclusion of evidence, form for, § 43:43
- Misstatement of facts, questions calling for, § 43:30
- Multiple-issue motion to exclude evidence, form of, § 43:41
- Multiple questions, § 43:28
- Narrative answers, questions calling for, § 43:29
- Opening statement, § 37:4, 43:36
- Opinions, impropriety of, § 43:13, 43:14
- Order of court, presentation of evidence or witness in violation of, § 43:24
- Person, real evidence, § 43:18
- Place, real evidence, § 43:19
- Prejudice outweighing probative value, danger of, § 43:25
- Preliminary matters, § 43:2
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:30
- Privileged communications, § 43:23
- Real and demonstrative evidence, generally, § 43:17-43:22
- Rebuttal to closing argument, objections to arguments by counsel in, § 43:38
- Relevancy objections relating to, § 43:8
- Repetitious questions, § 43:33
- Scope note, § 43:1
- Speculation, § 43:11
- Strategy, generally, § 43:1-43:43
- Striking witness, forms of motions for, § 43:42, 43:43
- Style of making, § 43:4
- Substance of evidence, objections relating to, generally, § 43:8-43:25
- Thing, real evidence, § 43:20
- Vague questions, § 43:27

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd

- Whether to object, § 43:3

OCCUPATIONAL ILLNESSES AND DISORDERS

- Federal employers liability act, § 71:20, 71:29, 71:44

OCCUPATIONAL SAFETY AND HEALTH ACT

- Construction injuries, § 65:27

OCCUPATIONAL THERAPISTS

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:31

OFFERS

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:23

OFFERS OF PROOF

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:141
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:33

OFF-LABEL USE

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:23

OMBUDSMAN

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:26

OMISSIONS

- Impeaching witness with, § 40:27

OMNIBUS LEGISLATION

- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:11

OPEN AND OBVIOUS DANGERS

- Premises liability, § 55:36
- Products liability, § 58:79

OPEN COURTS

- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:16, 29:38

OPEN-ENDED QUESTIONS

Focus groups, § 36:39

OPENING DEMANDAlternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:28

Settlements, § 33:25

OPENING STATEMENT

Generally, § 37:1-37:62

Active voice, use of, § 37:18

Admission, requests for, § 17:12

Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:25, 11:57Amount of damages sought,
specification of, § 37:37

Analogies, § 37:49

Appearance, § 37:54

Backfilling the plot, § 37:43

Birth trauma, medical malpractice,
§ 37:60Cancer misdiagnosis, medical
malpractice opening state-
ment, § 37:62

Checklist, § 37:58

Circle, view story as, § 37:26

Cliche's, § 37:48

Closing argument distinguished,
§ 37:3

Cognitive subplot, § 37:41

Common mistakes, § 37:8

Compelling characters, presenta-
tion of, § 37:15Concluding the opening statement,
§ 37:52Consistent point of view, employ-
ment of, § 37:17Constructing the opening, § 37:7-
37:10

Curiosity, arousing of, § 37:13

Damages, arguing, § 37:36-37:39

Dealing with potential problems
with plaintiff's case, § 37:34

Defenses, dealing with, § 37:35

Demeanor, § 37:56

OPENING STATEMENT**—Cont'd**Evocative language, use of,
§ 37:21Expectations, establishing,
§ 37:28

Focus groups, § 36:12

Forms. Illustrative opening state-
ment, *infra*

Gestures, § 37:55

Holding something back, § 37:44

Humanizing counsel and plaintiff,
§ 37:29

Illustrative opening statement

birth trauma, medical malprac-
tice, § 37:60cancer misdiagnosis, medical
malpractice, § 37:62medical malpractice, § 37:60,
37:62premises liability, unsafe ladder,
§ 37:61

truck auto collision, § 37:59

unsafe ladder, premises liability,
§ 37:61

Importance of, § 37:5

Inoculating arguments, generally,
§ 37:30-37:35

Involving the audience, § 37:22

Jury's perspective, § 37:6

Labels, § 37:46

Law governing opening state-
ments, § 37:2-37:4Legal concepts discussed in open-
ing statement, § 37:27Legal elements of damages,
§ 37:39Length of opening statement,
§ 37:51Medical malpractice opening
statement forms, § 37:60,
37:62

Metaphors, § 37:47

Mistakes, § 37:8

Moral, identification of, § 37:25

INDEX

OPENING STATEMENT

—Cont'd

- Motions relating to, § 46:6
- Motivating the audience with a moral, § 37:25
- Movement, § 37:55
- Negative characteristics of plaintiff and witnesses, § 37:32
- Non-verbal aspects, generally, § 37:53-37:57
- Objectionable matters, § 37:4
- Objections to arguments by counsel in, § 43:36
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:11
- Painting a vivid picture of what happened, § 37:16
- Persuasive techniques for courtroom storyteller, generally, § 37:40-37:49
- Posture, § 37:55
- Potential problems with plaintiff's case, § 37:31, 37:34
- Practice pointers, § 37:58
- Premises liability form, unsafe ladder, § 37:61
- Premises Liability** (this index)
- Present tense, use of, § 37:19
- Products liability, § 58:41
- Scope note, § 37:1
- Self-fulfilling plot, § 37:42
- Senses, appeals to, § 37:23
- Setting the scene, § 37:14
- Similes, § 37:48
- Simple, ordinary words and phrases, use of, § 37:20
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:26
- Stories within stories, § 37:45
- Story and storytelling, generally, § 37:9-37:26
- Strong starts, § 37:12
- Summary, § 37:58
- Theme, employment of, § 37:24

OPENING STATEMENT

—Cont'd

- Truck auto collision form of opening statement, § 37:59
- Unsafe ladder, premises liability form of opening statement, § 37:61
- Visual aids, use of, § 37:50
- Vocal mechanics, § 37:57
- Weaknesses in case, § 37:33

OPINIONS

- Expert witnesses, opinions of.
Expert Witnesses (this index)
- Lay witnesses. **Direct Examination of Lay Witnesses** (this index)

OPPRESSION

- Punitive damages, § 28:48

OPT-OUT RIGHTS

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:17, 9:62, 9:66

ORAL ARGUMENT

- Appeals, § 47:22

ORDER OF PROOF

- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:19, 38:19-38:22, 38:20

ORDER OF WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:83, 39:84
- Fraud, § 68:17

ORDERS OF COURT

- Attorney-client relationship, order to preserve evidence, § 1:63
- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:46
- Injunctions and Restraining Orders** this index
- In limine motions, § 19:32-19:34
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:42-8:44

ORDERS OF COURT—Cont'd

- Presentation of evidence or witness in violation of, § 43:24
- Sanctions under Rule 37, § 20:48
- Scheduling and Pretrial Conferences and Orders** (this index)
- Summary judgment, § 31:33

OUTLINES

- Closing argument, § 44:7

OVERPROMOTION

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:22

OVERSTATEMENT

- Expert witnesses, direct and cross-examination of, § 41:23

OVER-THE-COUNTER DRUGS

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:4

PADDLE BALL

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:110

PAGE LIMITATIONS ON MOTION

- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:16

PAIN AND SUFFERING AND NON-ECONOMIC DAMAGES

- Generally, § 24:1-24:45
- Aggravation of preexisting condition, instructions to jury, § 24:44
- Authorizations for release of records, forms for, § 24:36-24:38
- Checklists
 - direct examination, generally, § 24:28-24:35
 - essential allegations, § 24:25
- Client questionnaire, § 24:26
- Day-in-the-life films, use of, § 24:19
- Defenses, § 24:24

PAIN AND SUFFERING AND NON-ECONOMIC DAMAGES—Cont'd

- Depositions
 - form of subpoena for, § 24:41
 - preparing plaintiff for, § 24:8
- Direct examination of witnesses
 - generally, § 24:15-24:18, 24:16
 - checklists, generally, § 24:28-24:35
- Disability, § 24:6
- Disfigurement, § 24:5
- Enjoyment of life, loss of, § 24:7, 24:13, 24:14
- Evidence
 - generally, § 24:12
 - essential allegations, sources of proof of, § 24:26, 24:27
 - loss of enjoyment of life, § 24:13, 24:14
- Examining medical records, § 24:3
- Experts, § 24:14, 41:28, 41:29
- Final argument, § 24:20-24:22
- Floor nurses, checklist for direct examination of, § 24:29
- Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
- Future injury, increased risk, § 24:4.50
- Hospital records, forms for authorizations for release of, § 24:37
- Illustrative forms
 - aggravation of preexisting condition, instructions to jury, § 24:44
 - authorizations for release of records, § 24:36-24:38
 - deposition, subpoena for, § 24:41
 - hospital records, authorizations for release of, § 24:37
 - instructions to jury, § 24:43, 24:44 *et seq.*

INDEX

PAIN AND SUFFERING AND NON-ECONOMIC DAMAGES—Cont'd

Illustrative forms—Cont'd
letters requesting records,
§ 24:39, 24:40
notice of subpoena for deposition,
§ 24:42
psychiatric records, authorizations for release of,
§ 24:38
release of records, authorizations for, § 24:36-24:38
subpoena for deposition,
§ 24:41
verdict, forms of, § 24:45
Initial interview, § 24:2, 24:26
Instructions to jury, form of,
§ 24:43, 24:44 et seq.
Itemized verdicts, § 24:21
Lay witnesses, developing of,
§ 24:10
Letters requesting records, forms of, § 24:39, 24:40
Medical records as sources of proof, generally, § 24:9, 24:27
Members of treatment/rehabilitation team, direct examination of, § 24:18
Notice of subpoena for deposition, form of, § 24:42
Nurses, checklist for direct examination of, § 24:29
Obtaining medical records, § 24:3
Occupational therapists, checklist for direct examination of,
§ 24:31
Opening statement, § 24:11
Per diem arguments, § 24:22
Photographs, use of, § 24:19
Physical therapists, checklist for direct examination of,
§ 24:30
Pleadings, § 24:23
Proof. Evidence, supra

PAIN AND SUFFERING AND NON-ECONOMIC DAMAGES—Cont'd

Psychiatric records, forms for authorizations for release of,
§ 24:38
Psychologists, checklist for direct examination of, § 24:33
Qualified protective order, sample,
§ 24:42.50
Release of records, forms for authorizations for, § 24:36-24:38
Respiratory therapists, checklist for direct examination of,
§ 24:35
Right to recover for pain and suffering, § 24:4
Scope note, § 24:1
Serial photographs, use of,
§ 24:19
Speech pathologists, checklist for direct examination of,
§ 24:32
Subpoena for deposition, form of,
§ 24:41
Theming, § 12:46
Treating physician, direct examination of, § 24:17, 24:28
Verdict, forms of, § 24:45
Vocational therapists, checklist for direct examination of,
§ 24:34

PAIN EQUILIBRATION

Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:9

PAINT

Lead Paint (this index)

PALM PILOT

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:52

PAMPHLETS

How to be a Good Witness,
§ 39:150

PARAGRAPHS

Complaint, § 6:34

PARALYSIS

Theming, § 12:47

PARENT AND CHILD

Automobile cases, § 57:30

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:17

Firearms, § 51:33

Lead paint, § 56:22, 56:59

Sexual abuse, § 54:21

PARENT AND SUBSIDIARYEnvironmental tort litigation,
§ 67:18**PARENTS BILL OF RIGHTS**

HMO litigation, § 62:18

PARKING AREAS

Premises liability, § 55:45

**PARTIAL ADMISSION AND
DENIAL**

Admission, requests for, § 17:20

**PARTIAL SUMMARY
JUDGMENT**

Generally, § 31:23

PARTIAL TRANSFERS

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:39

PARTIES

Generally, § 5:1-5:80

Additional party defendants, forms
for joinder of, § 5:71, 5:74,
5:75Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:18

Assignments of claims, § 5:6

Capacity to be sued, § 5:9

Capacity to sue, § 5:8, 5:12

Challenging interpleader, § 5:47

Checklist, § 5:59

Children, injuries to, § 5:10-5:13

PARTIES—Cont'dChoice of law for loss of
consortium, § 5:17Choosing the right defendant,
§ 5:31-5:36Citizenship of representative of
injured child, § 5:12

Complaint, § 6:32

Compulsory joinder of plaintiffs,
§ 5:28

Consortium, loss of, § 5:15-5:19

Construction Injuries (this
index)Control and domination of subsid-
iary corporation, § 5:39Deceased defendant, form for
substitution of executor of,
§ 5:78

Diversity, defeating, § 5:33

Exceptions to learned intermedi-
ary doctrine, § 5:36Executor of plaintiff, form of
motion by, § 5:77Extended family members, loss of
consortium by, § 5:18Federal court, removal to, § 7:5-
7:8Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
Government tort liability, § 66:13,
66:14Guarantor, third party practice,
§ 5:58Guardian ad litem, form of peti-
tion and consent for, § 5:65-
5:67Guardian of defendant who has
become incompetent, form of
motion for substitution,
§ 5:79

Illustrative forms

generally, § 5:60-5:80

additional party defendants,
joinder of, § 5:71, 5:74,
5:75deceased defendant, substitution
of executor of, § 5:78

INDEX

PARTIES—Cont'd

Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 executor of plaintiff, motion by, § 5:77
 guardian ad litem, petition and consent for, § 5:65-5:67
 guardian of defendant who has become incompetent, motion for substitution, § 5:79
 intervention, memorandum in opposition to motion for, § 5:76
 joinder of parties
 additional party defendants, § 5:71, 5:74, 5:75
 omitting party, allegation of reason for, § 5:68, 5:69
 principal and agent, complaint joining, § 5:73
 refusal of party to join as plaintiff, § 5:70
 several plaintiffs, complaint joining, § 5:72
 lack of knowledge, motion for leave to amend complaint asserting, § 5:63
 notice of motion for leave to amend complaint, § 5:62
 omitting party, allegation of reason for, § 5:68, 5:69
 principal and agent, complaint joining, § 5:73
 refusal of party to join as plaintiff, § 5:70
 several plaintiffs, complaint joining, § 5:72
 substitution, motion for
 deceased defendant, substitution of executor of, § 5:78
 executor of plaintiff, motion by, § 5:77
 guardian of defendant who has become incompetent, § 5:79

PARTIES—Cont'd

Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 substitution, motion for
 —Cont'd
 plaintiff and dropping defendants, § 5:64
 plaintiff, substitution as, § 5:80
 third party defendant, motion to amend complaint to assert claim against, § 5:61
Incapacitated adults, § 5:14
Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:13
Insurers, third party practice, § 5:58
Interpleader, § 5:44-5:47
Intervention
 generally, § 5:48-5:51
 form of memorandum in opposition to motion for, § 5:76
John Does, use of, § 5:43
Joinder of parties
 generally, § 5:26, 5:26-5:28
 illustrative forms, supra
 removal to federal court, § 7:5-7:8
Joint tortfeasors, third party practice, § 5:57
Lack of knowledge, form of motion for leave to amend complaint asserting, § 5:63
Learned intermediary problems, § 5:34-5:36
Liabilities, third party practice, § 5:56
Limited liability principle, parent corporation liability, § 5:38
Limits on wrongful death recovery, § 5:23
Loss of consortium, § 5:15-5:19
Mandamus, § 13:42
Misjoinder, § 5:29

PARTIES—Cont'd

- Multiple defendant, pros and cons, § 5:32
- Multiple plaintiffs, § 5:25-5:30
- New parties, § 5:42
- Nonjoinder, § 5:30
- Notice of motion for leave to amend complaint, form of, § 5:62
- Omitting party, form of allegation of reason for, § 5:68, 5:69
- Parent corporation liability, § 5:37-5:41
- Permissive intervention, § 5:50
- Practice pointers, § 5:59
- Principal and agent, form of complaint joining, § 5:73
- Procedure for intervention, § 5:51
- Real party in interest, § 5:3-5:7
- Refusal of party to join as plaintiff, form, § 5:70
- Representation of injured child, § 5:11
- Representatives of injured child, § 5:11-5:13
- Right, intervention as of, § 5:49
- Rule of interpleader, § 5:46
- Scope note, § 5:1
- Several plaintiffs, form of complaint joining, § 5:72
- Statutory interpleader, § 5:45
- Strategic concerns, § 5:2
- Subrogation, § 5:7
- Subsidiary corporation, § 5:39, 5:40
- Substitution of parties
 - generally, § 5:52, 5:53
 - illustrative forms, supra
- Survival actions, § 5:24
- Third party practice
 - generally, § 5:54-5:58
 - form of motion to amend complaint to assert claim against third party, § 5:61

PARTIES—Cont'd

- Transfer of interest initiated by party, § 5:53
- Workers' compensation, third party practice, § 5:55
- Wrongful death, § 5:19-5:24

PASSING VEHICLES

- Automobile cases, § 57:18

PAST EARNINGS

- Form of allegation of loss of, § 23:23

PAST RECOLLECTION RECORDED

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:129

PATHOLOGICAL GRIEF

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:24

PATTERN AND PRACTICE OF MISCONDUCT

- Punitive damages, § 28:15, 28:16, 28:29

PATTERN JURY INSTRUCTIONS

- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:9

PAUSE

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:107

PEDESTRIANS

- Automobile cases, § 57:20

PEDIATRIC CASES

- Brain injuries, § 53:4

PENDENT JURISDICTION OF STATE CLAIMS

- Removal to federal court, § 7:13

PERCEPTION

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:60

INDEX

PERCEPTION FOCUS GROUPS

Generally, § 36:21

PER DIEM FIGURES

Closing argument, § 44:29

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:49

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:22

PEREMPTORY CHALLENGES

Jury selection techniques, § 34:11

Motions, § 46:4

PERMISSIVE INTERVENTION

Parties, § 5:50

PERMITS

Licenses and Permits (this index)

PERSONAL INJURY

ATTORNEYS

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:70

PERSONALITY OF WITNESS

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:27

PERSONAL

REPRESENTATIVES

Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:7

**PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY
AND ACCOUNTABILITY**

Theming, § 12:14

**PERSONAL RESPONSIBILITY
BIAS**

Juror bias, § 35:18-35:21

PERSONNEL FILES

Intentional torts, discovery, § 50:8

PERSUASIVE TECHNIQUES

Opening Statement (this index)

PETITION OR APPLICATION

Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:22

PETITION OR APPLICATION

—Cont'd

Mandamus, illustrative form of
petition or application,
§ 13:61

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:5

**PHOTOGRAPHS AND
PHOTOGRAPHY**

Construction injuries, § 65:20

Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § 42:10-42:13

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:11

Experts, § 21:19, 21:31

Intentional torts, discovery, § 50:9

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:19

Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:11

PHYSIATRIST

Brain injuries, § 53:16

PHYSICAL THERAPISTS

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:30

PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS

Discovery strategy and privileges,
physician-patient privilege,
§ 14:40

Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:59

Medical Negligence (this index)

Sexual abuse, § 54:41

PLACE OR LOCATION

Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:7

Depositions, § 18:31, 18:36

Objections, real evidence, § 43:19

Pleading, § 6:27

Presentation of case in chief,
§ 38:24

Punitive damages, § 28:6

PLANS AND PLANNING

- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:17
- Document discovery, § 15:12-15:16
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:46

PLEADINGS

- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:53
- Closing argument, § 44:33
- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:63
- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:14-23:18
- Government tort liability, § 66:17-66:19
- In limine motions, § 19:17
- Motions for amendment of, § 46:8
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:23
- Punitive damages, § 28:7-28:9, 28:74

POEMS

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:55

POINT OF SALE NEGLIGENCE

- Firearms, § 51:32

POLICE REPORTS

- Automobile cases, § 57:41

POLLUTION

- Lead paint, § 56:43
- Theming, § 12:48

POOR GEOMETRY

- Auto design defect, § 59:38

POOR WITNESS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:49

POSSIBILITY, QUESTIONS ABOUT

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:59

POSTAL SERVICES

- Government tort liability, § 66:35

POST-DISCOVERY SETTLEMENTS

- Case selection criteria, § 2:38, 2:39

POST-SALE WARNINGS

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:21

POST-TRIAL MOTIONS

- Motions (this index)

POSTURE

- Opening statement, § 37:55

POTHOLES

- Premises liability, § 55:46

PRACTICE POINTERS

- Appeals, § 47:23
- Cross-examination, § 40:32
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:147
- Opening statement, § 37:58
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:43

PRECEDENTS

- Attorney-client relationship, § 1:22, 1:23

PREEMPTION

- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:39
- Auto design defect, § 59:65
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:37
- HMO litigation, § 62:10-62:12
- Products Liability (this index)
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:3, 70:4
- Removal to federal court, § 7:12

PREEXISTING CONDITION

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:12

INDEX

PREEXISTING CONDITION

—**Cont'd**

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:40
- Settlements, § 33:13
- Sexual abuse, § 54:53

PREFERENCES OF JUDGE

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:73

PRE-JUDGMENT ATTACHMENT AND GARNISHMENT

- Attachment and Garnishment**
this index

PREJUDICE

- Bias or Prejudice** (this index)

PRELIMINARY CONSIDERATIONS

- Attorney-Client Relationship**
this index
- Closing argument, § 44:2-44:5
- Complaint, § 6:2-6:11
- Cross-examination, § 40:2
- Cruise Ship and Maritime Litigation** (this index)
- Depositions, § 18:2
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:8
- Expert Witnesses, Direct and Cross-examination of** (this index)
- Firearms, § 51:2-51:5
- Jury selection techniques, § 34:2-34:5
- Objections, § 43:2
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:2-38:10
- Punitive damages, § 28:2
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:2-32:5
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:2
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:2

PRELIMINARY SCREENING

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:5

PRELIMINARY STATEMENT

- Appeals, § 47:14

PRELIMINARY STEPS

- In limine motions, § 19:14-19:17

PRE-LITIGATION SETTLEMENTS

- Case selection criteria, § 2:33, 2:34

PREMISES LIABILITY

- Generally, § 55:1-55:54
- Admissions, form of request for, § 55:51
- Checklist, § 55:49
- Choice of forum, § 55:9
- Closing argument
generally, § 55:26
form of, § 55:53
- Commercial establishments, § 55:38
- Common law distinctions, abolition of, § 55:32
- Complaint
generally, § 55:10, 55:11
sample form of, § 55:50
- Criminal acts of third persons, § 55:35
- Cross-examination, § 55:25
- Defenses, anticipating, § 55:6
- Demonstrations, § 55:18
- Demonstrative evidence, § 55:16-55:18
- Discovery, § 55:12
- Dogs, § 55:39, 55:40
- Dram shop act, § 55:41
- Duties and liabilities, generally, § 55:27-55:48
- Exculpatory agreements, § 55:43
- Exhibits, § 55:16-55:18
- Expert witnesses, § 55:14
- Focus groups, § 55:21

PREMISES LIABILITY—Cont'd

Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
 Health clubs, § 55:42, 55:43
 Hospitals, § 55:44
 Illustrative forms
 admissions, request for, § 55:51
 closing statement, § 55:53
 complaint, sample for, § 55:50
 instructions to jury, § 55:54
 opening statement, § 55:52
 Instructions to jury, form of,
 § 55:54
 Insurance coverage, ascertaining,
 § 55:5
 Interview with client, § 55:2
 Investigation, § 55:3
 Invitees, § 55:29
 Jury, § 55:22
 Landlord and tenant, § 55:34
 Lay witnesses, § 55:15
 Licensees, § 55:30
 Negotiations, § 55:7
 Notebook for trial, § 55:20
 Open and obvious dangers,
 § 55:36
 Opening statement, § 37:61
 generally, § 55:23
 form of, § 55:52
 Parking areas, § 55:45
 Potential defendants, ascertaining,
 § 55:4
 Potholes, § 55:46
 Preparation for trial, generally,
 § 55:13-55:21
 Presenting plaintiff's case, § 55:24
 Pre-suit negotiations, § 55:7
 Public safety officers, § 55:33
 Punitive damages, § 55:11
 Real evidence, § 55:17
 Recreational use statutes, § 55:37
 Retail establishments, § 55:38
 Scope note, § 55:1
 Sexual abuse, § 54:33
 Sidewalk snow and ice, § 55:47

PREMISES LIABILITY—Cont'd

Snow and ice, § 55:47
 Social host liability, § 55:41
 Status of entrant, § 55:28-55:33
 Statutes of limitation, § 55:8
 Subsequent remedial measures,
 evidence of, § 55:19
 Swimming pools, § 55:48
 Theme of trial, § 55:13
 Theming, § 12:49
 Third persons, acts of, § 55:35-
 55:37
 Trespassers, § 55:31
 Trial, generally, § 55:23-5:26
 Trial preparation, generally,
 § 55:13-55:21

PREPARATION

Appeals (this index)
Closing Argument (this index)
 Demonstrative and documentary
 evidence, § 42:6
Depositions (this index)
**Expert Witnesses, Direct and
 Cross-Examination of** (this
 index)
Premises Liability (this index)
 Presentation of case in chief,
 § 38:13-38:15

PRESCRIPTION DRUGS

Drugs and Medical Devices (this
 index)

**PRESENTATION OF CASE IN
CHIEF**

Generally, § 38:1-38:43
 Admissions, introduction of,
 § 38:5
 Changing order of witnesses,
 § 38:20
 Checklist, § 38:43
 Client as witness, § 38:26
 Counsel table, client at, § 38:28,
 38:29

INDEX

PRESENTATION OF CASE IN CHIEF—Cont'd

- Demonstrative exhibits, use of, § 38:31
- Depositions, § 38:37-38:39
- Exhibits, use of, § 38:31
- Experimental evidence in courtroom, § 38:32
- Formal and informal admissions, introduction of, § 38:5
- Honesty with jury, importance of, § 38:8
- Imminent peril cases, presentation of, § 38:12
- Impeachment, anticipating, § 38:35
- Instructions to jury, review of, § 38:9
- Jury
 - evaluation of, § 38:11
 - honesty with jury, importance of, § 38:8
 - instructions to jury, review of, § 38:9
 - view by, § 38:41
- Knowledge of facts and issues to prove, § 38:3
- Liability first versus damages first, § 38:21
- Location of attorney, § 38:24
- Motions to strike, § 38:34
- Objections, anticipating of, § 38:30
- Objectives, § 38:2-38:10
- Offers of proof, § 38:33
- Order of proof, § 38:19, 38:19-38:22, 38:20
- Organizing the proof, § 38:6
- Pattern jury instructions, review of, § 38:9
- Practice pointers, § 38:43
- Preliminary considerations, § 38:2-38:10
- Preparation of witnesses, § 38:13-38:15

PRESENTATION OF CASE IN CHIEF—Cont'd

- Privileges, exercises of, § 38:27
 - Problem witnesses, § 38:16-38:18
 - Profoundly injured client at counsel table, § 38:29
 - Rebuttal evidence, § 38:42
 - Redirect examination, § 38:36
 - Satellite appearances, § 38:40
 - Scope note, § 38:1
 - Scope of examination of witnesses, § 38:23
 - Strategy, § 38:2-38:10
 - Strike motions, § 38:34
 - Summary, § 38:43
 - Theme, development of, § 38:10
 - Theory of liability, § 38:22
 - Timing, § 38:25
 - Undisputed issues, dealing with, § 38:4
 - Videos and videotapes, § 38:38-38:40
 - View by jury, § 38:41
 - Warts' minimizing of, § 38:7
 - Witnesses
 - changing order of witnesses, § 38:20
 - client as witness, § 38:26
 - impeachment, anticipating, § 38:35
 - order of proof, § 38:19, 38:20
 - preparation of, § 38:13-38:15
 - problem witnesses, § 38:16-38:18
 - scope of examination, § 38:23
- PRESENT TENSE, USE OF**
- Opening statement, § 37:19
- PRESERVATION OF EVIDENCE**
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:5, 39:13
 - Federal employers liability act, § 71:34
 - Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:6

PRESERVING A RECORD

In limine motions, § 19:33

PRESERVING ERROR

Jury selection techniques, § 34:10

PRESSURE SORES

Nursing home litigation, § 63:28

PRE-SUIT NEGOTIATIONS

Premises liability, § 55:7

PRETRIAL APPEALS

Preparation for, § 47:8

PRETRIAL CHALLENGES

Experts, § 21:35

PRETRIAL CONFERENCES

Scheduling and Pretrial Conferences and Orders (this index)

PRETRIAL DISCOVERY

Firearms, § 51:45

PRETRIAL ISSUES

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:11-22:15

PRETRIAL PREPARATION

Firearms, § 51:46

PRIMA FACIE CASE

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:16

Jury selection techniques, § 34:14

Lead paint, § 56:35

PRINCIPAL AND AGENT

Form of complaint joining, § 5:73

PRIOR COLLISIONS

Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:20

PRIOR CONSISTENT STATEMENTS

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:136

PRIOR TESTIMONY

Cross-Examination (this index)

PRIVACY

Document Discovery this index

Punitive damages, § 28:16

PRIVATE INVESTIGATORS

Automobile cases, § 57:9

PRIVILEGED AND**CONFIDENTIAL MATTERS**

Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:33, 11:34, 11:68

Civil rights and discrimination, immunity defense, § 50:47, 50:48

Depositions, § 18:23

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:31

Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:44, 14:45

Discovery Strategy and Privileges this index

Document Discovery this index

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:48

Focus groups, § 36:53

Government tort liability, § 66:17, 66:19

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:49

Objections, § 43:23

Presentation of case in chief, § 38:27

PRIVITY

Professional negligence, § 64:19

PROBLEM WITNESSES

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:25

Presentation of case in chief, § 38:16-38:18

PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS, REQUESTS FOR

Automobile cases, § 57:46

INDEX

PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS, REQUESTS FOR—Cont'd

- Construction injuries, § 65:38
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:44
- Depositions, § 18:28
- Document Discovery** this index
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:47
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:43, 67:44
- Federal employers liability act, § 71:46
- Fraud, § 68:10
- Intentional torts, illustrative forms, § 50:55-50:57
- Medical negligence, § 61:41
- Products Liability** (this index)
- Railroad Crossing Collision Litigation** (this index)

PRODUCTS LIABILITY

- Generally, § 58:1-58:110
- Admission, requests for generally, § 58:22
 - form of requests, § 58:109
- Alteration or modification of product, § 58:78
- Alternative designs, § 58:91
- Assumption of risk, § 58:74
- Awareness of defect, § 58:75
- Cautions regarding demonstrative evidence, § 58:46
- Chain of liability, § 58:95, 58:96
- Checklists, § 58:97-58:100
- Closing argument, § 58:44, 58:98
- Comparative fault, § 58:63, 58:74
- Complaint
 - generally, § 6:44, 58:11
 - forms of, § 6:44, 58:101, 58:102
- Computers and computer technology, § 58:28, 58:51, 58:52
- Conducting discovery, § 58:18

PRODUCTS LIABILITY

—Cont'd

- Costs and expenses, § 58:30, 58:47
- Defective design test, strict liability, § 58:69
- Defendant's testimony, § 58:43
- Defenses, § 58:65
- Definitions, use of, § 58:19
- Demonstrating the defect at trial, § 58:64
- Demonstrative evidence, generally, § 58:45-58:55
- Depositions
 - generally, § 58:24-58:30
 - form of notice of, § 58:110
- Digital divide, § 58:55
- Disclaimers, breach of warranty, § 58:89
- Discovery, generally, § 58:16-58:23, 58:72
- Electronic discovery, § 58:25-58:30
- Electronic documents, § 58:54
- Evaluating a potential case, § 58:2-58:8
- Evidence
 - defect, proof of, § 58:92
 - evaluation of, § 58:56-58:59
 - presentation of, § 58:62
 - spoliation of, § 58:13-58:15, 58:29
- Expert witnesses, § 58:8, 58:31
- Federal preemption, generally, § 58:82-58:90
- File index, § 58:34
- Filing the lawsuit, § 58:9-58:11
- Financial tracking information, § 58:36
- Firearms** (this index)
- Focus groups, § 58:59
- Ford/Firestone case, sample forms in, § 58:102, 58:104, 58:105, 58:107-58:109
- Foreseeability, § 58:67

PRODUCTS LIABILITY**—Cont'd**

Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
 Forum selection, § 58:12
 Fraud and misrepresentation,
 § 58:70
 Government contractor immunity,
 § 58:83
 Identifying defendants, § 58:7
 Illustrative forms
 admission, form of requests for,
 § 58:109
 complaint, forms of, § 6:44,
 58:101, 58:102
 deposition, form of notice of,
 § 58:110
 Ford/Firestone case, sample
 forms in, § 58:102,
 58:104, 58:105, 58:107-
 58:109
 inspection of vehicle, motion to
 compel, § 58:111
 interrogatories, forms of,
 § 58:103-58:105
 medical device cases, forms in,
 § 58:101, 58:103, 58:106
 notice of 30(b)(6) deposition,
 form of, § 58:110
 production, forms of requests
 for, § 58:106-58:108
 Interrogatories
 generally, § 58:20
 forms of, § 58:103-58:105
 illustrative forms, § 16:20
 Intervening act, § 58:77
 Interviews, § 58:3, 58:4
 Jury information, § 58:40
 Jury simulation, § 58:56-58:59
 Learned intermediary, § 58:85
 Market-share liability, § 58:96
 Medical device cases, forms in,
 § 58:101, 58:103, 58:106
 Misrepresentation, § 58:70
 Modification of product, § 58:78
 Motions, § 58:39, 58:111 *et seq.*

PRODUCTS LIABILITY**—Cont'd**

Negligence, generally, § 58:66-
 58:91
 Non-case specific facts, ascertain-
 ment of, § 58:6
 Notebook for trial, generally,
 § 58:33-58:44
 Notice of 30(b)(6) deposition,
 form of, § 58:110
 Nursing home litigation, § 63:44
 Open and obvious danger, § 58:79
 Opening statement, § 58:41
 Plaintiff's testimony, § 58:42
 Preemption, generally, § 58:82-
 58:90
 Preparing for trial, generally,
 § 58:32-58:44
 Production, requests for
 generally, § 58:21
 forms of requests, § 58:106-
 58:108
 Protective orders, § 58:23, 58:112
 Punitive damages, § 28:62
 Repose, statutes of, § 58:73
 Research on product, § 58:5
 Res ipsa loquitur, § 58:93, 58:94
 Sales, breach of warranty, § 58:88
 Scope note, § 58:1
 Shadow juries, § 58:57
 Sophisticated user/buyer, § 58:84
 Sources of information for
 discovery, § 58:17
 Spoliation of evidence, § 58:13-
 58:15, 58:29
 State of the art, § 58:81
 Statutes of limitation, § 58:71,
 58:72
 Statutory violation by plaintiff,
 § 58:80
 Strategy, § 58:10
 Strict liability, § 58:68, 58:69
 Technology, use of, § 58:50
 Teleconferencing, § 58:53
 Tests and experiments, § 58:49

INDEX

PRODUCTS LIABILITY

—Cont'd

- Theme of trial, § 58:61
- Theming, § 12:50
- Theories of liability, § 58:65
- Things to do, trial notebook, § 58:37
- Third-party intervention, breach of warranty, § 58:90
- Time for demonstrative evidence, § 58:47
- Time line, § 58:35
- Trial, generally, § 58:38, 58:60-58:64
- Unavoidably unsafe products, § 58:86
- Unforeseeable use and misuse, § 58:76
- Using demonstrative evidence, § 58:48
- Warranty, breach of, § 58:87-58:90
- Witness interviews, § 58:4

PROFESSIONAL CONDUCT, ABA MODEL RULES OF

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:59, 49:60

PROFESSIONAL INSURANCE POLICIES

- Sexual abuse, § 54:16

PROFESSIONAL INVESTIGATORS

- Attorney-client relationship, § 1:32

PROFESSIONAL LIMITED LIABILITY COMPANIES

- Professional negligence, § 64:28

PROFESSIONAL NEGLIGENCE

- Generally, § 64:1-64:38
- Bench trial, § 64:30
- Bifurcation, § 64:30
- Case within a case of attorney negligence, § 64:5

PROFESSIONAL NEGLIGENCE

—Cont'd

- Causation, form of instructions to jury as to, § 64:37
- Checklists, § 64:32, 64:33
- Damages, § 64:8, 64:21
- Declining case form letters, § 64:34, 64:35
- Defenses, § 64:23, 64:24
- Essential allegations, checklist of, § 64:32
- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:68
- Ethics, § 64:22
- Evaluating prospective client, § 64:3, 64:4
- Evidence of attorney negligence, generally, § 64:17
- Expert testimony, § 64:17
- Feelings on suing attorney for negligence, § 64:7
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Illustrative forms
 - causation, form of instructions to jury as to, § 64:37
 - declining case form letters, § 64:34, 64:35
 - instructions to jury, forms of, § 64:37, 64:38
 - investigation of case form letter, § 64:36
 - statute of limitations warning, form of, § 64:35
 - title examination, form of instructions to jury charging negligence in, § 64:38
- Instructions to jury, forms of, § 64:37, 64:38
- Insurance, § 64:20
- Internet, § 64:25
- Investigation of case, § 64:6, 64:36
- Jury and jury trial, § 64:12, 64:30
- Legal ethics, § 64:22
- Model rules, § 64:22

PROFESSIONAL NEGLIGENCE**—Cont'd**

- Multidisciplinary practices (MDP), § **64:27**
- Multijurisdictional practice (MJP), § **64:29**
- Other professionals, negligence of, § **64:31**
- Outcome of case, likelihood of, § **64:9**
- Preliminary considerations, § **64:2**
- Privity with attorney, § **64:19**
- Professional limited liability companies, § **64:28**
- Professional service corporations, § **64:28**
- Proof of attorney negligence, generally, § **64:17**
- Punitive damages, § **28:66**
- Red flags' clients who raise, § **64:4**
- Risk management analysis, § **64:40**
- Sample complaint, § **64:39**
- Scope note, § **64:1**
- Second-guessing, § **64:15**
- Sources of proof, checklist of, § **64:33**
- Specific errors, § **64:16**
- Standard of care, § **64:18**
- Statute of limitations, § **64:6, 64:26, 64:35**
- Strategies, § **64:11, 64:12**
- Themes, § **64:13**
- Title examination, form of instructions to jury charging negligence in, § **64:38**
- Using the term negligence or malpractice, § **64:10**
- Warning of statute of limitations, § **64:35**
- Who is a professional, § **64:14**
- Witness, defendant attorney as, § **64:24**

PROFESSIONAL**RESPONSIBILITY, ABA MODEL CODE OF**

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § **49:58**

PROFESSIONAL SERVICE CORPORATIONS

- Professional negligence, § **64:28**

PROFILING

- Attorney-Client Relationship**
this index
- Civil rights and discrimination, § **50:46**
- Lead paint plaintiffs, § **56:17**

PROFITABILITY OF CASE

- Case selection criteria, § **2:29**

PROFIT MOTIVE

- Drugs and medical devices, § **60:41**

PROGRESS MEETING MINUTES

- Construction injuries, § **65:18**

PRO-INDUSTRY LEGISLATION

- Firearms, § **51:4**

PROJECT MANAGER

- Construction injuries, § **65:8**

PROJECT SUPERINTENDENT

- Construction injuries, § **65:7**

PROPRIETY FUNCTIONS

- Government tort liability, § **66:44, 66:45**

PROPULSID CASE

- Form of request for production of documents, § **15:27**

PROTECTION

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § **22:60**

PROTECTIVE ORDERS

- Admission, requests for, § **17:16**

INDEX

PROTECTIVE ORDERS

—Cont'd

- Depositions, § 18:21
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:43
- Intentional torts, discovery, § 50:7
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:50
- Pain and suffering and noneconomic injuries, sample qualified protective order, § 24:42.50
- Products liability, § 58:23, 58:112

PROTOCOL FOR MEDIATION

- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:19

PROVIDER CASES

- HMO Litigation (this index)

PROVISIONAL AND EXTRAORDINARY REMEDIES

- Generally, § 13:1-13:66
- Attachment and Garnishment this index
- Garnishment. Attachment and Garnishment this index
- Injunctions and Restraining Orders this index
- Mandamus this index
- Restraining orders. Injunctions and Restraining Orders this index
- Scope note, § 13:1
- Strategies, generally, § 13:2

PROXIMATE CAUSE

- Causation (this index)

PSYCHIATRISTS AND PSYCHIATRY

- Medical negligence, § 61:35
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:38
- Sexual abuse, § 54:9

PSYCHOLOGISTS AND PSYCHOLOGY

- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:2
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:33

PSYCHOTHERAPISTS

- Sexual abuse, § 54:11

PUBLICATIONS

- Closing argument, § 44:34
- Expert witnesses, direct and cross-examination of, § 41:24

PUBLIC INTEREST

- Complaint, § 6:4
- Injunctions and restraining orders, § 13:19

PUBLIC POLICY

- Punitive damages, § 28:22

PUBLIC RECORDS

- Document discovery, § 15:8

PUBLIC SAFETY OFFICERS

- Premises liability, § 55:33

PUBLISHER NEGLIGENCE

- Firearms, § 51:34

PUNITIVE DAMAGES

- Generally, § 28:1-28:91
- Adequate procedural safeguards, § 28:38-28:41
- Advantages and disadvantages of claims for, § 28:4, 28:5
- Alter ego liability
 - generally, § 28:53-28:57
 - interrogatories, illustrative forms, § 28:87
- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:65
- Amendment to pleading, § 28:9
- Appeal and review, § 28:40, 28:41
- Authorization by corporation, § 28:51
- Bifurcation, § 28:78

PUNITIVE DAMAGES—Cont'd

Checklists, § 28:84, 28:85
 Circumstantial evidence, § 28:70
 Civil sanctions distinguished from, § 28:36
 Class actions, § 28:32
 Clear and convincing evidence, § 28:68
 Closing argument, § 44:31
 Conduct warranting, generally, § 28:13, 28:28
 Constitutional issues, generally, § 28:23-28:37
 Contract versus tort cases, § 28:43
 Corporate liability, generally, § 28:14, 28:49-28:60
 Criminal sanctions distinguished from, § 28:36
 Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:16
 Defense of punitive damages claims, generally, § 28:73-28:80
 Discovery
 generally, § 28:12-28:17
 conduct warranting punitive damages, § 28:13
 corporate liability, § 28:14
 defense of punitive damage claims, § 28:76
 pattern and practice of misconduct, § 28:15, 28:16
 privacy concerns, § 28:16
 wealth of defendant, § 28:18
 Drugs and medical devices, § 60:41
 Drunk driving, § 28:64
 Due diligence requirements, § 28:60
 Due process, generally, § 28:24
 Employees of defendant, testimony of, § 28:71
 Employment law cases, § 28:65
 Enterprise liability, § 28:58

PUNITIVE DAMAGES—Cont'd

Environmental tort litigation, § 67:27
 Essential allegations, checklist of, § 28:84
 Evidence, generally, § 28:67-28:72
 Expert testimony, § 28:72
 Fair notice of penalty, § 28:25
 Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
 Fraud, § 28:47, 68:36
 Government tort liability, § 66:23
 History of punitive damages, generally, § 28:21
 Illustrative forms
 alter ego interrogatories, § 28:87
 complaint in wrongful death and survival/dram shop action, § 28:86
 instructions to jury, § 28:90, 28:91
 reply to defendant's opposition to motion to compel production, § 28:89
 response to special interrogatories, notice of motion and motion to compel, § 28:88
 Initial considerations, § 28:3-28:6
 Initial pleading, § 28:8
 Instructions to jury
 generally, § 28:39
 illustrative forms, § 28:90, 28:91
 Insurer's bad faith, § 28:63
 Intentional conduct, § 28:44-28:48
 Intentional torts, § 50:14
 Interests of justice analysis, § 28:57
 Investigation, § 28:11
 Law of punitive damages, generally, § 28:20
 In limine motions, § 28:77
 Malice, § 28:46
 Managerial capacity, § 28:52

INDEX

PUNITIVE DAMAGES—Cont'd

Mass tort class actions, § 9:10, 9:51, 9:52, 9:54
Methods of proof, § 28:69-28:72
Mitigation of amount of, § 28:30-28:34
Multiple awards, § 28:31
Notice of penalty, § 28:25
Nursing home litigation, § 63:49
Objectives, § 28:2
Oppression, § 28:48
Particular types of cases, § 28:61-28:66
Pattern and practice of misconduct, § 28:15, 28:16, 28:29
Place of filing case, decision as to, § 28:6
Pleadings, § 28:7-28:9, 28:74
Post-trial motions, § 28:80
Preliminary considerations, § 28:2
Premises liability, § 55:11
Preparation of case, generally, § 28:10-28:18
Privacy concerns, § 28:16
Procedural safeguards, § 28:38-28:41
Products liability, § 28:62
Professional negligence, § 28:66
Public policy, § 28:22
Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:17
Ratification by corporation, § 28:51
Ratio between compensatory and punitive damages, § 28:35
Reckless employment of unfit employee, § 28:50
Reply to defendant's opposition to motion to compel production, illustrative form, § 28:89
Reprehensibility of defendant's conduct, § 28:26
Response to special interrogatories, form of notice of motion

PUNITIVE DAMAGES—Cont'd

and motion to compel, § 28:88
Review, § 28:40, 28:41
Sanctions distinguished from, § 28:36
Scope note, § 28:1
SLAPP motion, § 28:75
Sources of proof of essential allegations, checklist of, § 28:85
Standards of conduct, generally, § 28:42-28:48
Standards of proof, § 28:67, 28:68
Strategy, § 28:2
Successor corporations, liability of, § 28:59, 28:60
Themes of trial, § 28:19
Tort reform, § 28:81-28:83, 29:25-29:29
Trial, § 28:79
Types of wrongdoing, § 28:27
Unity of interest analysis, § 28:56
Wealth of defendant, § 28:18, 28:37
Willful and wanton conduct, § 28:45
Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:29

PURSUIT OF SUSPECT

Government tort liability, § 66:59

QUALIFICATION OR DISQUALIFICATION

Expert Witnesses, Direct and Cross-Examination of (this index)

QUALIFIED IMMUNITY

Civil rights and discrimination defense, § 50:47

QUALITY OF CARE CASES

HMO litigation (this index)

QUALITY OF LIFE

ASSESSMENT

Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:8

QUANTITY

Amount and Quantity (this index)

QUESTIONNAIRES

Attorney-Client Relationship
this index

Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:46

Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:22

Focus groups, § 36:11, 36:38-36:41

Jury selection techniques, § 34:25

Nursing home litigation, § 63:54

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:26

QUESTIONS PRESENTED

Appeals, § 47:15

RACIAL PROFILING

Civil rights and discrimination, § 50:46

RADIO

Themes in, § 12:5

RAILROAD CROSSING

COLLISION LITIGATION

Generally, § 70:1-70:27

Background, § 70:2

Comparative negligence, § 70:15

Complaint

generally, § 70:12

form of, § 70:24

Contributory negligence, § 70:15

Corporate policies, § 70:22

Cross collision cases under preemption, § 70:6

Evaluation of case, § 70:4

RAILROAD CROSSING

COLLISION LITIGATION

—Cont'd

Evidence

Shanklin preemption, evidence required for, § 70:5

spoliation of evidence, below

Federal preemption of state tort law, generally, § 70:3 et seq.

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

History, § 70:2

Identification of witnesses, § 70:10, 70:23

Illustrative forms

complaint, form of, § 70:24

interrogatories, form of, § 70:25

production of documents, form of request for, § 70:26

spoliation letter, form of, § 70:27

Interrogatories

generally, § 70:18-70:21

form of, § 70:25

Interviews, § 70:7, 70:10

Maintenance of tracks and right of way, § 70:14

Measurements of scene, § 70:11

Notification of defendants, § 70:8

Operating rules, § 70:22

Photographs of scene, § 70:11

Prior collisions, § 70:20

Production of documents

generally, § 70:18-70:21

form of request for, § 70:26

Punitive damages, § 70:17

Safety rules, § 70:22

Scope note, § 70:1

Scope of railroad's duty, § 70:13

Selection of defendants, § 70:8

Shanklin preemption, evidence required for, § 70:5

Spoliation of evidence

generally, § 70:9

form of spoliation letter, § 70:27

INDEX

**RAILROAD CROSSING
COLLISION LITIGATION**

—Cont'd

- Strategy, § 70:4
- Third parties, fault of, § 70:16
- Witness identification, § 70:10,
70:23

RATIFICATION

- Punitive damages, § 28:51

REAL EVIDENCE

- Demonstrative and
Documentary Evidence** (this
index)

REAL PARTY IN INTEREST

- Parties, § 5:3-5:7
- Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:7

REAR END COLLISIONS

- Automobile cases, § 57:17

REASONABLE CARE

- Medical negligence, § 61:68

REASONABLE RELIANCE

- Fraud, § 68:26

REBUTTAL

- Closing argument, § 44:39
- Objections to arguments by
counsel in, § 43:38
- Presentation of case in chief,
§ 38:42

RECALCITRANT WITNESS

- Cross-examination, § 40:29

RECKLESS

MISREPRESENTATIONS

- Fraud, § 68:30

RECORDS

- Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:6
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:10
et seq.

RECORDS—Cont'd

- Release of Medical Records** (this
index)

RECOUPMENT OF

THIRD-PARTY PAYORS

- Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:23

RECOVERED MEMORY

- Sexual abuse, § 54:13

RECREATIONAL USE

STATUTES

- Premises liability, § 55:37

RED FLAGS

- Professional negligence, § 64:4

REDIRECT EXAMINATION

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:139
- Expert witnesses, direct and cross-
examination of, § 41:11
- Presentation of case in chief,
§ 38:36

RE-ENACTMENTS ON VIDEO

- Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § 42:21

REFERENCE, ADOPTION BY

- Complaint, § 6:24

REFERRAL DUTY

- Medical negligence, § 61:70

REFORM

- Tort Reform, Challenging
Constitutionality of** (this
index)

REFRESHING

RECOLLECTION

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:127, 39:128

REGIONAL EXPRESSIONS

- Theming, § 12:11

REHABILITATION

Expert witnesses, direct and cross-examination of, § 41:11
 Jury selection techniques, § 34:9

REJECTING OR ACCEPTING CASE

Medical Negligence (this index)

RELATION BACK RULE

Complaint, § 6:11, 6:38

RELEASE AND DISCHARGE

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:9
 Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:26
 Federal employers liability act, § 71:25
 Settlements, § 33:59

RELEASE OF MEDICAL RECORDS

Authorization form, generally, § 52:35
 Automobile cases, § 57:38
 Brain injuries, § 53:28
 Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:36-24:38

RELEVANCY

Objections relating to, § 43:8

RELIANCE

Fraud, § 68:24-68:26

RELIEF FROM JUDGMENT

Motions (this index)

REMAND

Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, expansion of orders, § 9:34
 Multidistrict litigation, § 8:74-8:77

REMOVAL TO FEDERAL COURT

Generally, § 7:1 et seq.

REMOVAL TO FEDERAL COURT—Cont'd

Aggregation of damages in multiple plaintiff cases, § 7:10.10
 Amount in controversy, § 7:10
 Attorneys' fees, § 7:25, 7:26
 Binding effect of federal rulings in state court, § 7:27
 Checklist, § 7:28
 Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, expansion of orders, § 9:34
 Costs, § 7:25, 7:26
 Dismissal of non diverse party, § 7:8
 Diversity of citizenship, generally, § 7:4-7:10
 Federal question jurisdiction as basis for removal, § 7:11-7:13
 Fictitiously designated defendants, § 7:9
 Forms, motion to remand and memorandum in support, § 7:29 et seq.
 Fraudulent joinder, § 7:6
 Illustrative form of motion to remand and memorandum of support, § 7:29 et seq.
 Independent claims, § 7:14
 Joinder of non diverse parties, § 7:5-7:8
 Joint removal rights and third-party defendants, § 7:15
 Motion for venue, § 7:21, 7:22
 Multiparty Multiforum Trial Jurisdiction Act of 2002 effect on removal jurisdiction, § 8:65.10
 Notice of removal, § 7:21.50
 One-year limitation on removal, § 7:19
 Overview, § 7:3
 Pendent jurisdiction of state claims, § 7:13
 Post-removal joinder, § 7:7

INDEX

REMOVAL TO FEDERAL

COURT—Cont'd

- Practice pointers, § 7:28
- Preemption and removal under particular statutes, § 7:12
- Preliminary considerations, § 7:2
- Procedure, generally, § 7:21.50
- Sample motion to remove, § 7:34
- Scope note, § 7:1
- Separate and independent claims, § 7:14
- Sua sponte removal, § 7:17, 7:23
- Summary, § 7:28
- Third-party defendants, joint removal rights and, § 7:15
- Time
 - removal, time for, § 7:18, 7:19
 - venue, timing of motion, § 7:21, 7:22
- Venue
 - generally, § 7:20-7:27
 - attorneys' fees, § 7:25, 7:26
 - binding effect of federal rulings in state court, § 7:27
 - costs, § 7:25, 7:26
 - grounds for, § 7:21, 7:22
 - lack of diversity, § 7:22
 - motion for, § 7:21, 7:22
 - sua sponte remand, § 7:23
 - timing of motion, § 7:21, 7:22
 - waiver and estoppel, § 7:24
- Waiver and estoppel, § 7:16, 7:24

RENEWAL

- In limine motions, § 19:37
- Motion for judgment as matter of law, § 46:10

REPETITION

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:86
- Objections, § 43:33

REPLY BRIEFS

- Appeals, § 47:21

REPORTS

- Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, judicial conference study and report on class action settlements, § 9:35
- Construction injuries, § 65:22-65:24
- Experts (this index)
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:9

REPOSE, STATUTES OF

- Products liability, § 58:73

REPRESSED MEMORY

- Sexual abuse, § 54:13

REPUTATION

- Character of Reputation (this index)

REQUEST

- Demand or Request (this index)

RESEARCH

- Legal Research this index

RES IPSA LOQUITUR

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:38
- Products liability, § 58:93, 58:94

RESOURCE CONSERVATION AND RECOVERY ACT (RCRA)

- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:39

RESPIRATORY THERAPISTS

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:35

RESPONDEAT SUPERIOR

- Government tort liability, § 66:51, 66:52

HMO litigation (this index)

- Sexual abuse, § 54:31

RESPONSES

- Admission, Requests for this index
- Document Discovery this index

RESPONSES—Cont'd

Environmental tort litigation,
 § 67:21, 67:22
 In limine motions, § 19:28, 19:29

RESTATEMENT (THIRD)

Drugs and medical devices,
 § 60:27
 Ethical commandments for tort
 lawyers, § 49:61, 49:62

RESTITUTION

Drugs and medical devices,
 § 60:32

RESTRAINING ORDERS

**Injunctions and Restraining
 Orders** this index

**RESTRAINTS, IMPROPER USE
 OF**

Nursing home litigation, § 63:33

**RESTRAINT SYSTEM
 DEFECTS**

Auto Design Defect (this index)

RETAIL ESTABLISHMENTS

Premises liability, § 55:38

RETRACTOR DEFECTS

Auto design defect, § 59:37

REVELATION

Direct examination of lay wit-
 nesses, § 39:105

RHETORICAL TECHNIQUES

Closing argument, § 44:36

RICO CLAIMS

HMO litigation (this index)

RIDE-DOWN

Auto design defect, § 59:8

**RISK MANAGEMENT
 ANALYSIS**

Professional negligence, § 64:40

**ROAD CONSTRUCTION
 CONTRACTOR**

Automobile cases, § 57:31

ROLLOVER

Auto design defect, § 59:23,
 59:30, 59:44-59:47

ROOF CRUSH

Auto design defect, § 59:79, 59:83

ROOF FALLS

Construction injuries, § 65:31

ROOF INTEGRITY

Auto design defect, § 59:46

RULES OF ETHICS

Ethical commandments for tort
 lawyers, § 49:57-49:63

RULES OF PROCEDURE

Interrogatories, § 16:2

**SAFE HARBOR PROVISION OF
 RULE 11**

Sanctions, § 20:9

**SAFETY AND SAFETY
 EFFORTS**

Firearms, § 51:5, 51:24

**SAFETY APPLIANCES OR
 DEVICES**

Auto design defect, § 59:19, 59:40
 Federal employers liability act,
 § 71:15

SAFETY DOCUMENTS

Construction injuries, § 65:26

SAFETY LAWS OR RULES

Federal employers liability act,
 § 71:14-71:17, 71:42
 Railroad crossing collision litiga-
 tion, § 70:22

**SAME SEX MARRIAGES OR
 PARTNERSHIPS**

Consortium rights of persons in,
 § 25:15

INDEX

SAMPLING

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:26

SANCTIONS

Generally, § 20:1-20:48

Abusive litigation practices,
§ 20:33

Admission, requests for, § 17:23

Aggravating circumstances for
violation of Rule 11, § 20:11

Attorneys' fees, form motion for,
§ 20:43

Avoiding sanctions, generally,
§ 20:5

Briefs in support of motion, form
of, § 20:40

Checklist, § 20:34

Costs, form of motion for, § 20:43

Delay, summary judgment
affidavits presented in for
purpose of, § 20:27

Depositions, forms of motions
relating to violation of,
§ 20:41-20:43

Disclosure requests, unwarranted,
improper and burdensome,
§ 20:12-20:14

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:49

Dismissal, form of motion for,
§ 20:45

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:66

Failure to admit, form of motion
for expenses incurred to
prove, § 20:44

Failure to make disclosure or
cooperate in discovery,
§ 20:15-20:17

Failure to prosecute, § 20:28-
20:30

Filing in improper venue, § 3:9,
3:10

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

SANCTIONS—Cont'd

Frivolous matters
appeals, § 20:21-20:23
motions or pleadings, § 20:7-
20:11

Illustrative forms
generally, § 20:35-20:47
attorneys' fees, motion for,
§ 20:43

briefs in support of motion,
§ 20:40

costs, motion for, § 20:43

depositions, forms of motions
relating to violation of,
§ 20:41-20:43

dismissal, motion for, § 20:45

failure to admit, motion for
expenses incurred to prove,
§ 20:44

interrogatories, motions relating
to, § 20:45, 20:46

notice of motion forms,
§ 20:36-20:39, 20:47

pretrial conference, motion for
sanctions for failure to
meet and confer as to,
§ 20:47

striking answer, motion for,
§ 20:45

Improper motions or pleadings,
§ 20:7-20:11

Inherent power of federal courts to
sanction, § 20:31-20:33

Interrogatories, forms of motions
relating to, § 20:45, 20:46

Mitigating circumstances for
violation of Rule 11, § 20:11

Motions

forms of motions. Illustrative
forms, above

improper or frivolous motions,
generally, § 20:7-20:11

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:65

Multiplication of proceedings,
unreasonable and vexatious,
§ 20:18-20:20

SANCTIONS—Cont'd

- Notice of motion forms, § 20:36-20:39, 20:47
- Objectives, generally, § 20:2-20:5
- Obtaining sanctions, generally, § 20:4
- Order imposing sanctions under Rule 37, § 20:48
- Overview, § 20:6
- Practice pointers, § 20:34
- Preliminary considerations, generally, § 20:2-20:5
- Pretrial conference, failure to appear or participate in generally, § 20:24-20:26 form relating to, § 20:47
- Safe harbor provision of Rule 11, § 20:9
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:16, 32:22, 32:40
- Scope note, § 20:1
- Strategy, generally, § 20:2-20:5
- Striking answer, form of motion for, § 20:45
- Summary judgment affidavits presented in bad faith, § 20:27
- Unsupported motions or pleadings, § 20:7-20:11

SATELLITE APPEARANCES

- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:40

SATURDAY NIGHT SPECIAL CASES

- Firearms, § 51:36

SCAR

- Theming, § 12:52

SCHEDULING AND PRETRIAL CONFERENCES AND ORDERS

- Generally, § 32:1-32:43
- Admissions during final pretrial conference, § 32:32

SCHEDULING AND PRETRIAL CONFERENCES AND ORDERS—Cont'd

- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:54, 32:37
- Amendment of pleadings during final pretrial conference, § 32:30
- Appellate review, § 32:41
- Appropriateness of case management conference, § 32:20
- Case management conference, generally, § 32:18-32:24
- Complex cases, § 32:38
- Depositions, § 18:8
- Discovery issues, § 32:13, 32:23
- Early motions, impact of, § 32:15
- Evolution of Rule 16, § 32:4
- Exempt cases under local rules, § 32:17
- Final pretrial conference, generally, § 32:25-32:36
- Forms. Illustrative forms, infra
- Illustrative forms
 - motion for pretrial conference, § 32:42
 - order for pretrial conference, § 32:43
 - order in asbestos liability summary jury trial, § 32:44
- Impact of early motions, § 32:15
- Instructions to jury, final pretrial conference, § 32:35
- Issues addressed in case management conference, § 32:24
- In limine motions during final pretrial conference, § 32:33
- Modification, standard for, § 32:10
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:44, 8:61
- Objectives, § 32:6, 32:21
- Optional subjects under Rule 16, § 32:12
- Overview of Rule 16, § 32:5

INDEX

**SCHEDULING AND PRETRIAL
CONFERENCES AND
ORDERS—Cont'd**

- Preliminary considerations,
§ 32:2-32:5
- Preparation for final pretrial
conference, § 32:27
- Purposes
 - case management conference,
§ 32:19
 - final pretrial conference,
§ 32:26
 - Rule 16, § 32:3
 - scheduling orders and confer-
ences, § 32:8
- Required topics in scheduling
order, § 32:9
- Sanctions, § 32:16, 32:22, 32:40
- Scheduling orders and confer-
ences, generally, § 32:7-
32:17
- Scope note, § 32:1
- Settlement revisited during final
pretrial conference, § 32:29
- State court practices, § 32:39
- Stipulations during final pretrial
conference, § 32:32
- Strategies, § 32:6
- Summary judgment motions dur-
ing final pretrial conference,
§ 32:31
- Timing of scheduling order,
§ 32:11
- Trial issues during final pretrial
conference, § 32:34

**SCHOOLS AND SCHOOL
GROUNDS**

- Government tort liability, § 66:62,
66:63

SCIENTIFIC METHOD

- Experts, § 21:29

SCOPE OF EMPLOYMENT

- Intentional torts, vicarious liability
for employees' intentional
acts, § 50:24

**SCOUNDREL EMPLOYEES OR
ASSOCIATES**

- Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:25

SCREENING

- Focus groups, § 36:31
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:5
- Soft tissue injuries, § 52:5

SEAT BELT DEFENSE

- Automobile cases, generally,
§ 57:24
- Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:33
- Design defect. **Auto Design
Defect** (this index)

SEAT DEFECTS

- Auto design defect, § 59:51-59:53

**SEAWORTHINESS,
WARRANTY OF**

- Cruise ship and maritime litiga-
tion, § 69:12

SECOND-GUESSING

- Professional negligence, § 64:15

SECRECY

- Document discovery, § 15:16

SECURITY BONDS

- Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:29

SEGUES

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:111

SELF-FULFILLING PLOT

- Opening statement, § 37:42

**SELF-SERVING
DECLARATIONS**

- Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:135, 39:136

SENSES, APPEALS TO

- Opening statement, § 37:23

SEPARATION OF POWERS

Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:12-
29:14, 29:26

SEQUENCING

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:104

**SEQUESTERING LAY
WITNESSES**

Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:88, 39:89

SERIAL PHOTOGRAPHS

Pain and suffering and non-eco-
nomic damages, § 24:19

**SERVICE OF PROCESS AND
PAPERS**

Government tort liability, § 66:15,
66:16

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:18

SETTING THE SCENE

Opening statement, § 37:14

SETTLEMENTS

Generally, § 33:1-33:60

Adjusters, strategies used by,
§ 33:47

Advantages and disadvantages,
§ 33:2, 33:49

Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:31

Amount of insurance coverage,
§ 33:8

Attorney for defense, § 33:17

Attorneys' fees, § 33:53

Authority to settle, determination
of, § 33:42

Automobile cases, § 57:15, 57:42

Bottom line, determination of,
§ 33:19

Brochure, § 33:29, 33:30

Case Selection Criteria this index

Class Action Fairness Act of 2005,
judicial conference study and

SETTLEMENTS—Cont'd

report on class action settle-
ments, § 9:35

Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:20,
30:30

Complaint, § 6:6

Computerized presentations,
§ 33:32

Conference without a mediator,
§ 33:35

Consent to settlement

generally, § 33:20

consent judgment approving
settlement, § 33:61

form of client's memorandum
of, § 33:58

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:9

Damages, § 33:14

Defendant, assessment of,
§ 33:15, 33:16

Defense attorneys, strategies used
by, § 33:47

Demand letter

generally, § 33:28

form of, § 33:56

Demonstrative and documentary
evidence, § 42:33

Dialogue, maintaining, § 33:45

Distribution, form of statement of,
§ 33:60

Drugs and medical devices,
§ 60:43

Ethical considerations, § 33:55,
49:48-49:52

First offers, refusal of, § 33:40

Focus groups, § 33:5, 36:18

Forms. Illustrative forms, infra

Guardian, appointment for seri-
ously injured child, § 33:21

High-low settlements, § 33:26

Illustrative forms

consent to agreement, § 33:58,
33:61

INDEX

SETTLEMENTS—Cont'd

Illustrative forms—Cont'd
demand letter, § 33:56
distribution, statement of,
§ 33:60
memorandum of settlement,
§ 33:57
release and settlement agree-
ment, § 33:59
Initiating settlement discussions,
§ 33:23
Insurance coverage issues, § 33:7,
33:8
Intentional torts, § 50:17, 50:18
Internet (online) negotiations,
§ 33:37
Judge, § 33:11
Legal research, § 4:23
Listening, § 33:44
Losing your cool or control,
§ 33:41
Mass Tort Class Actions this
index
Maximizing the settlement,
§ 33:43
Mediation, § 33:36
Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:14,
22:15
Memorandum of settlement, form
of, § 33:57
Negative reputation or practices of
defendant, § 33:16
Negotiation strategies, generally,
§ 33:38-33:46
Opening demand, § 33:25
Plaintiff, preparation of, § 33:12,
33:13
Policy limits settlement demand,
§ 33:24
Preexisting injuries, § 33:13
Preparing and assessing case
before settlement demand,
generally, § 33:6-33:20

SETTLEMENTS—Cont'd

Presenting the settlement demand,
generally, § 33:27-33:32
Release and settlement agreement,
form of, § 33:59
Scheduling and pretrial confer-
ences and orders, § 32:29
Scope note, § 33:1
Strategies, generally, § 33:38-
33:47
Structured settlements
generally, § 33:48-33:54
advantages and disadvantages,
§ 33:49
attorneys' fees, § 33:53
ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:52
favorable situations for, § 33:50
medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:15
taxation questions, § 33:52
types of, § 33:54
unfavorable situations for,
§ 33:51
Taxation questions, § 33:52
Telephone negotiations, § 33:34
Timing of settlement demands,
§ 33:22, 33:23
Type of case, § 33:9
Ultimatums, avoidance of, § 33:39
Valuing the case, § 33:3-33:5
Venue, generally, § 33:10
Videotape settlement demands,
§ 33:31
Walking out of settlement confer-
ence, § 33:46
Ways to settle case, § 33:33-33:37
Witnesses, § 33:18
Wrongful death and survival
actions, § 26:35, 26:36

SEX FROM CLIENT

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:24

SEXUAL ABUSE

Generally, § 54:1-54:59
 Adolescent victims, § 54:7
 Adult victims, § 54:8
 Affirmative defenses, § 54:48, 54:49
 Apparent authority, § 54:32
 Assault and battery, § 54:24
 Bias of juror, § 54:55
 Boundaries, maintaining, § 54:6
 Case selection, § 54:4
 Causation, defense of, § 54:47
 Checklists, § 54:57, 54:58
 Children, § 54:7, 54:10
 Clergy, claims against generally, § 54:42
 complaint against church and minister, form of, § 54:59
 Comparative fault, § 54:49
 Complaint against church and minister, form of, § 54:59
 Context of abuse, § 54:7, 54:8
 Contributory negligence, § 54:49
 Custodians, claims against, § 54:43
 Damages, generally, § 54:50-54:53
 Defenses, generally, § 54:44-54:49
 Denial and avoidance defenses, § 54:44-54:47
 Effect of sexual abuse, § 54:52
 Emotional distress, § 54:25, 54:28
 Expert evaluation of plaintiff, § 54:51
 False allegation, defense of, § 54:44
 Fiduciary duty, breach of, § 54:26, 54:38
 Focus groups, use of, § 54:56
 Form of complaint against church and minister, § 54:59
 Grooming the victim, § 54:12
 Health care professionals, § 54:11

SEXUAL ABUSE—Cont'd

Hiring and retention, negligence in, § 54:35
 Honesty and support, client's needs for, § 54:5
 Illustrative form of complaint against church and minister, § 54:59
 Insurance coverage, § 54:16-54:19
 Intentional acts generally, § 54:23-54:26
 exclusion from insurance policies, § 54:17
 Juror bias, § 54:55
 Litigation, nature of, § 54:3
 Making or filing a claim, § 54:19
 Malpractice, generally, § 54:29
 Multiple defendants, § 54:22
 Multiple-victim plaintiffs, § 54:20, 54:21
 Nature of claims, § 54:2
 Nature of litigation, § 54:3
 Negligence, generally, § 54:27-54:29
 No duty to plaintiff, defense of, § 54:45
 Non-delegable duty, § 54:33
 Nursing home litigation, § 63:32
 Outside scope of employment, defense of, § 54:46
 Parents as plaintiffs, § 54:21
 Particular individuals and organizations, claims against, § 54:39-54:43
 Physicians, claims against, § 54:41
 Preexisting condition, § 54:53
 Premises liability, § 54:33
 Professional insurance policies, § 54:16
 Psychiatric classification, § 54:9
 Psychotherapists, § 54:11
 Recovered memory, § 54:13
 Repressed memory, § 54:13
 Respondeat superior, § 54:31

INDEX

SEXUAL ABUSE—Cont'd

- Rule 35 evaluations, § 54:54
- Scope note, § 54:1
- Spouses as plaintiffs, § 54:21
- Stacking of insurance policies, § 54:18
- Statutes of limitation, § 54:14, 54:15
- Statutory bases of liability, § 54:30-54:33
- Supervision, negligence in, § 54:36
- Teachers, claims against, § 54:43
- Therapists, claims against, § 54:40
- Thin-skull plaintiff, § 54:53
- Third party liability, generally, § 54:31, 54:34-54:38
- Trauma, effect of, § 54:52
- Warning duty, § 54:37
- Youth leaders, claims against, § 54:43

SHADOW JURIES

- Focus groups, § 36:24
- Products liability, § 58:57

SHANKLIN PREEMPTION

- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:5

SHARING ATTORNEYS' FEES

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:19

SHIELDING THE COLLATERAL SOURCE

- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:12

SHIPS

- Cruise Ship and Maritime Litigation** (this index)

SHOPLIFTING

- False arrest and false imprisonment, intentional torts, § 50:29

SHOPPING FOR JUDGES

- Forum selection, § 3:10

SHORT LIFE-EXPECTANCY DEFENSE

- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:32

SHOULDER BELT ONLY

- Auto design defect, § 59:33

SHOWS, USE OF

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:55

SIDE IMPACT PROTECTION

- Auto design defect, § 59:48

SIDEWALKS

- Government tort liability, § 66:66.10
- Premises liability, § 55:47

SIMILES

- Opening statement, § 37:48

SIMON V PHILIP MORRIS

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:51

SINGLE INJURY RULE

- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:42

SINGLE STATE EXCEPTION

- In-state defendants, CAFA single-state exception for, § 9:32

SIXTH AMENDMENT

- Cross-examination, § 40:18

SIZE

- Focus groups, § 36:27

SKETCHES

- Depositions, § 18:50

SLACK INDUCING DEVICES

- Auto design defect, § 59:39

SLAPP MOTION

- Punitive damages, § 28:75

SNOW AND ICE

Premises liability, § 55:47

SOCIAL HOST LIABILITY

Premises liability, § 55:41

SOFT TISSUE INJURIES

Generally, § 52:1-52:37

American jury after 9/11, § 52:25

Authorization to release medical records, form for, § 52:35

Client interview, § 52:7

Collectibility, evaluating, § 52:11

Conceptual approach, § 52:3

Contract for attorney services, form for, § 52:33

Cross-examination, § 52:31

Damages, evaluating, § 52:10

Depositions, § 52:19, 52:20

Direct examination

generally, § 52:28

form of, § 52:37

Discovery, generally, § 52:17-52:21

Evaluating the case, § 52:9-52:11

Experts, § 52:21, 52:22

Filing suit, § 52:16

Five keys to successful connective tissue trauma case, § 52:6

Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*

Game plan for case

generally, § 52:12

form of, § 52:34

Illustrative forms

authorization to release medical records, § 52:35

contract for attorney services, § 52:33

direct examination of orthopedic surgeon in neck sprain case, § 52:37

game plan for case, § 52:34

interrogatories, § 52:36

Initial client interview, § 52:7

SOFT TISSUE INJURIES**—Cont'd**

Interrogatories

generally, § 52:18

form of, § 52:36

Investigating the case, § 52:13

Jury and jurors, generally, § 52:25, 52:27

Keys to successful connective tissue trauma case, § 52:6

Lay witnesses, generally, § 52:29-52:32

Liability, evaluating, § 52:9

Medical aspects of case, § 52:14

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:7

Medical proof, presentation of, § 52:30

Needs of lawyer from client, § 52:8

Opening statement, § 52:26

Preliminary considerations, § 52:2

Release of medical records authorization form, § 52:35

Scope note, § 52:1

Screening the case, § 52:5

Summation, § 52:32

Team approach to medical treatment, § 52:15

Theater, trial as, § 52:24

Trying the case, § 52:23

Twenty-first century and connective tissue trauma case, § 52:4

Witnesses, generally, § 52:29-52:32

SOFTWARE CONSIDERATIONS

Document discovery, § 15:15

SOLICITING

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:8, 49:9

SONGS, USE OF

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:55

INDEX

SOPHISTICATED USER/BUYER

Products liability, § 58:84

SPEAKERS

Focus groups, § 36:36

SPECIAL DAMAGES

Medical Expenses and Related Special Damages (this index)

Pleading of, § 6:28

SPECIAL DANGERS

Construction injuries, § 65:45

SPECIAL DIETS

Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:20

SPECIALISTS

Medical negligence, § 61:71, 61:73

SPECIAL JURY VERDICT

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:58

SPECIAL LEGISLATION

Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:16, 29:27, 29:37

SPECIAL MASTERS

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:26

SPECIAL NEEDS

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:37

SPECIALTY, CLAIMS OF

Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:10

SPECIFICATIONS

Construction injuries, § 65:53

SPECULATION

Objections, § 43:11

SPEECH PATHOLOGISTS

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:32

SPITZFADEN V DOW CORNING

Mass tort class actions, § 9:49

SPOILIATION OF EVIDENCE

Attorney-client relationship, § 1:44

Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:50

Products liability, § 58:13-58:15, 58:29

SPOUSES

Automobile cases, § 57:30

Sexual abuse, § 54:21

STABILITY

Auto design defect, § 59:76, 59:81

STANDARD OF CARE

Professional negligence, § 64:18

STANDARDS OF APPELLATE REVIEW

Generally, § 47:3

STANDING

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:43

STATE COURTS

Forum non conveniens in, § 3:20

In limine motions, § 19:8

Mandamus, § 13:32

STATEMENT OF FACTS

Appeals, § 47:16

STATE OF MIND

Fraud, § 68:28-68:32

STATE OF THE ART

Auto design defect, § 59:66

Products liability, § 58:81

STATE REGULATION

- Government tort liability, § 66:40, 66:41
- Lead paint, § 56:52
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:3, 63:4

STATE RESOURCES

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:53

STATISTICAL MATTERS

- Experts, § 21:30
- Multidistrict litigation, § 8:8

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:40
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:9
- Environmental tort litigation, § 67:29-67:31
- Federal employers liability act, § 71:28, 71:29
- Fraud, § 68:37
- Lead paint, § 56:18
- Legal research, § 4:19
- Mass tort class actions, § 9:43
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:46
- Premises liability, § 55:8
- Products liability, § 58:71, 58:72
- Professional negligence, § 64:6, 64:26, 64:35
- Sexual abuse, § 54:14, 54:15
- Tolling Statute of Limitations** (this index)
- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:35-29:39
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:6

STATUTES

- Cross-examination, § 40:15

STATUTORY INTERPLEADER

- Parties, § 5:45

STATUTORY REVIEW

- Mandamus, § 13:38

STEREOTYPES OF WITNESS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:51

STIPULATIONS

- Depositions, § 18:39
- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:33
- Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:32, 22:33
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:32

STOCK PHOTOGRAPHY

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:12

STOIC WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:125

STONEWALLING BY DEFENDANT

- Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:47

STORY AND STORYTELLING
Opening Statement (this index)

STRATEGIES

- Case selection criteria, § 2:4
- Cross-examination, § 40:14
- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:6
- Lead paint, § 56:49
- Motions, § 46:2
- Objections, § 43:1-43:43
- Products liability, § 58:10
- Professional negligence, § 64:11, 64:12
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:4

STRICT LIABILITY

- Auto design defect, § 59:84
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:24, 60:25

INDEX

STRICT LIABILITY—Cont'd

- Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:9
- Products liability, § 58:68, 58:69

STRIKE MOTIONS

- Presentation of case in chief,
§ 38:34
- Summary Judgment** (this index)

STRIKING ANSWER

- Sanctions, § 20:45

STRIKING WITNESS

- Forms of motions for, § 43:42,
43:43

STRONG STARTS

- Opening statement, § 37:12

STRUCTURAL DEFECTS

- Auto design defect, § 59:56

STRUCTURED SETTLEMENTS

- Settlements** (this index)

STUFF HAPPENS BIAS

- Juror bias, § 35:22-35:24

STYLE

- Closing argument, § 44:35-44:37
- Objections, § 43:4

SUA SPONTE REMOVAL

- Removal to federal court, § 7:17,
7:23

SUBCONTRACTORS

- Construction injuries, § 65:6,
65:25, 65:55

SUBJECT MATTER JURISDICTION

- Forum selection, § 3:12

SUBPOENAS

- Document discovery, § 15:18
- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:41

SUBROGATION

- Collateral source rule and duty to
mitigate damages, § 30:23,
30:29
- Medical expenses and related
special damages, § 22:10
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:50
- Parties, § 5:7

SUBSIDIARY CORPORATION

- Parties, § 5:39, 5:40

SUBSTANTIVE DUE PROCESS

- Tort reform, challenging
constitutionality of, § 29:23

SUBSTITUTION

- Parties** this index

SUCCESSOR LIABILITY

- Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:17

SUDDEN STOPS AND TURNS

- Automobile cases, § 57:17

SUICIDE

- Theming, § 12:38

SUMMARY

- Cross-examination, § 40:31

SUMMARY JUDGMENT

- Generally, § 31:1-31:34
- Admission, requests for, § 17:9
- Affidavits
 - generally, § 31:8-31:15
 - attorney's affidavits, § 31:12
 - bad faith, affidavits made in,
§ 31:14
 - contradiction of previous
testimony, § 31:11
 - expert's affidavits, § 31:13
 - facts only, § 31:10
 - form of affidavit in support of
motion for delay of hear-
ing, § 31:31
 - movant's affidavits, § 31:21
 - personal knowledge, § 31:9

SUMMARY JUDGMENT**—Cont'd**

Affidavits—Cont'd
 strike motions, § 31:15
 Appeals from grant of, § 31:27
 Attorney's affidavits, § 31:12
 Bad faith, § 31:14, 31:25
 Burden of proof, § 31:17, 31:22
 Challenge of evidence offered in support of motion for, § 31:6, 31:7
 Checklist, § 31:28
 Comparison of summary judgment to other motions, § 31:4
 Continuance, motion for, § 31:5
 Contradiction of previous testimony, affidavits in, § 31:11
 Cross-motions for summary judgment, § 31:24
 Delay of hearing, forms relating to, § 31:30-31:33
 Discovery, motion for continuance in order to obtain, § 31:5
 Discovery strategy and privileges, § 14:32
 Evidence offered in support of motion for, generally, § 31:6, 31:7, 31:16-31:21
 Expert's affidavits, § 31:13
 Forms. Illustrative forms, *infra*
 Genuineness of dispute, § 31:19
 Hearing, conduct of, § 31:26
 History of federal summary judgment rule, § 31:3
 Illustrative forms
 generally, § 31:29-31:34
 affidavit in support of motion for delay of hearing, § 31:31
 concise statement of facts, strike motion for failure to comply with requirement of, § 31:34

SUMMARY JUDGMENT**—Cont'd**

Illustrative forms—Cont'd
 delay of hearing, forms relating to, § 31:30-31:33
 memorandum in opposition to motion for delay of hearing, § 31:32
 order on motion for delay of hearing, § 31:33
 Rule 56 requirement, strike motion for failure to comply with, § 31:34
 strike motions, § 31:29, 31:34
 Materiality of facts, § 31:18
 Memorandum in opposition to motion for delay of hearing, form of, § 31:32
 Motions
 discovery, motion for continuance in order to obtain, § 31:5
 illustrative forms, *supra*
 strike motions, *infra*
 Movant's affidavits, § 31:21
 Multidistrict litigation, § 8:68-8:70
 Non-movant's burden of production, § 31:22
 Objectives, § 31:2
 Order on motion for delay of hearing, form of, § 31:33
 Partial summary judgment, § 31:23
 Personal knowledge, affidavits on, § 31:9
 Practice pointers, § 31:28
 Preliminary considerations, § 31:2
 Sanctions, § 20:27
 Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:31
 Scope note, § 31:1
 Specific citations to record, § 31:20
 Strategy, § 31:2

INDEX

SUMMARY JUDGMENT

—**Cont'd**

- Strike motions
 - generally, § 31:15
 - illustrative forms, § 31:29, 31:34
- Summary, § 31:28

SUMMARY JURY TRIALS

- Alternative Dispute Resolution**
 - this index
- Asbestos liability, § 32:44
- Mass tort class actions, § 9:60

SUMMATION

- Brain injuries, § 53:24

SUPERINTENDENT

- Construction injuries, § 65:7, 65:21

SUPERVISION, NEGLIGENCE IN

- Sexual abuse, § 54:36

SUPPRESSING EVIDENCE

- Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:39

SUPPRESSION

- Fraud, § 68:33, 68:34

SURGERY, FAILURE TO UNDERGO

- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:26

SURVEILLANCE VIDEOS

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:22

SURVEYS

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:21

SURVIVAL ACTIONS

- Wrongful Death and Survival Actions** (this index)

SUSPENSE

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:105

SUSPICION BIAS

- Juror Bias** (this index)

SWIMMING POOLS

- Premises liability, § 55:48

SYMPATHY FOR DEFENDANT

- Juror bias, § 35:13

TABLES OF WITNESSES

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:32

TACTICS

- Brain injuries, § 53:22

TALKING DOWN TO JURY

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:99

TAXATION

- Government tort liability, § 66:36
- Settlements, § 33:52

TEACHERS

- Sexual abuse, § 54:43

TECHNICAL LIBRARY

- Lead paint, § 56:13

TECHNICAL TERMS

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:95

TECHNOLOGY

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:30
- Products liability, § 58:50

TELECONFERENCING

- Demonstrative and documentary evidence, § 42:18
- Depositions, § 18:4, 18:5
- Products liability, § 58:53

TELELECTRONICS LITIGATION

Mass tort class actions, § 9:55-9:62

TELEGRAMS AND TELEPHONES

Depositions, § 18:34-18:36
 Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:66
 Ethical commandments for tort lawyers, § 49:8
 Settlements, § 33:34

TELEVISION

Themes in, § 12:4

TENDERING

Expert witnesses, direct and cross-examination of, § 41:7

TERMINATION

Attorney-client relationship, § 49:72

TESTS

Experiments and Tests (this index)

TEST-WORTHY ISSUES

Focus groups, § 36:34

TEXTBOOKS AND ARTICLES

Medical negligence, § 61:65

THEATER

Themes in, § 12:4

THEMING

Generally, § 12:1-12:55
 Accountability/personal responsibility, § 12:14
 Amputation, § 12:15
 Assault, § 12:22
 Bench trials, importance of themes in, § 12:9
 Blindness, § 12:16
 Brain injury, § 12:17
 Broken bones, § 12:18
 Burns, § 12:19

THEMING—Cont'd

Business/commerce, § 12:20
 Cancer, fear of, § 12:35
 Case-specific themes, generally, § 12:13-12:54
 Checklists, § 12:55
 Circumstantial evidence, § 12:21
 Civil assault, § 12:22
 Closing argument, § 44:6
 Contracts, § 12:24
 Contributory negligence, § 12:23
 Crafting trial themes, § 12:10
 Credibility, § 12:25
 Daily life, themes in, § 12:3-12:7
 Damages, § 12:26
 Deafness, § 12:27
 Deception/fraud, § 12:28
 Defamation, § 12:29
 Defense themes, § 12:30
 Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:18
 Discrimination, § 12:31
 Dram shop action, § 12:32
 Elderly, § 12:33
 Expert witness, § 12:34
 Fear of cancer, § 12:35
 Fraud, § 12:28, 68:14
 General themes, § 12:12
 Incontinence, § 12:36
 Insurance, § 12:37, 12:38
 Interested witness, § 12:39
 Jury trials, importance of themes in, § 12:8
 Local expressions, § 12:11
 Marketing, themes in, § 12:7
 Medical expenses and related special damages, § 22:3
 Medical negligence, § 12:40
 Miscellaneous, § 12:54
 Mistake, § 12:41
 Necessity, § 12:42
 Negligence, § 12:43
 Negligent hiring, § 12:44

INDEX

THEMING—Cont'd

- Newspapers and printed material, themes in, § 12:6
- Nursing home, § 12:45
- Opening statement, § 37:24
- Pain, § 12:46
- Paralysis, § 12:47
- Personal responsibility/accountability, § 12:14
- Pervasiveness and persuasiveness of theme, § 12:2
- Pollution, § 12:48
- Practice pointers, § 12:55
- Premises, § 12:49
- Premises liability, § 55:13
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:10
- Products liability, § 12:50, 58:61
- Professional negligence, § 64:13
- Punitive damages, § 28:19
- Radio, themes in, § 12:5
- Regional expressions, § 12:11
- Reputation, § 12:51
- Scar, § 12:52
- Scope note, § 12:1
- Suicide, insurance, § 12:38
- Summary, § 12:55
- Television, themes in, § 12:4
- Theater, themes in, § 12:4
- Wrongful death, § 12:53

THEORIES OF LIABILITY

- Medical negligence, § 61:25-61:36

THERAPISTS

- Sexual abuse, § 54:40

THIN-SKULL PLAINTIFF

- Sexual abuse, § 54:53

THIRD PARTIES

- Admission, requests for, § 17:22
- Collateral source rule and duty to mitigate damages, § 30:23
- Construction injuries, § 65:54

THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd

- Document Discovery** this index
- Premises liability, § 55:35-55:37
- Products liability, § 58:90
- Railroad crossing collision litigation, § 70:16
- Removal to federal court, § 7:15
- Sexual Abuse** (this index)

THIRD PARTY PRACTICE

- Parties** this index

TIME OR DATE

- Admission, requests for, § 17:8
- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:13
- Case selection criteria, § 2:30-2:32
- Class Action Fairness Act of 2005, effective date, § 9:27
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:7
- Depositions, § 18:6-18:9
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:89
- Government tort liability, § 66:4
- Jury selection techniques, § 34:4
- In limine motions, § 19:13
- Pleading of, § 6:27
- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:25
- Products Liability** (this index)
- Removal to Federal Court** this index
- Scheduling and pretrial conferences and orders, § 32:11
- Settlements, § 33:22, 33:23

TIME UNIT FIGURES

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:49, 25:52, 25:54

TIRE DEFECTS

- Auto design defect, § 59:55

TISSUE

- Soft Tissue Injuries** (this index)
- Wrongful death and survival actions, tissue slides, § 26:14

TITLE EXAMINATION

- Professional negligence, § 64:38

TITLE OF BILL

- Tort reform, challenging constitutionality of, § 29:18

TOLLING STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

- Mass tort class actions, § 9:43
- Medical negligence, § 61:20

TORT REFORM, CHALLENGING CONSTITUTIONALITY OF

- Generally, § 29:1-29:45
- Accrued or procedural rights protection, rebutting defense arguments, § 29:43
- Advance research, need for, § 29:5
- Caps on damages
 - generally, § 29:20-29:28
 - accrued causes of action, applicability, § 29:22
- Checklist, § 29:46
- Collateral source rule, § 29:30
- Common law rights, rebutting defense arguments, § 29:41
- Complete remedy, right to, § 29:15
- Construction of constitutional law, § 29:9
- Current trends and results, § 29:45
- Determining plaintiffs who make the challenge, § 29:10
- Due process challenges, § 29:28, 29:33, 29:38
- Empty chair defense, § 29:34
- Equal protection challenges, § 29:21, 29:28, 29:33, 29:36
- Evidence, development of, § 29:6

TORT REFORM, CHALLENGING CONSTITUTIONALITY OF —Cont'd

- Government rules defense, § 29:39
- History of constitutional law, § 29:7
- Joint and several liability, § 29:31-29:33
- Jury trial right challenges to caps on damages, § 29:24
- Legislative control over common law, rebutting defense arguments, § 29:44
- Limits on legislative power, § 29:17-29:19
- Mandates to the judiciary, rebutting defense arguments, § 29:42
- Omnibus legislation, attack on, § 29:11
- Open courts, § 29:16, 29:38
- Practice checklist, § 29:46
- Preliminary considerations, § 29:2
- Punitive damages, generally, § 28:81-28:83, 29:25-29:29
- Rebutting defense arguments, § 29:41-29:44
- Scope note, § 29:1
- Separation of powers, § 29:12-29:14, 29:26
- Single subject rule, § 29:19
- Special legislation, § 29:16, 29:27, 29:37
- State v federal challenges, § 29:3, 29:4
- Statutes of limitations, § 29:35-29:39
- Substantive due process challenges to caps on damages, § 29:23
- Taking of property challenges, § 29:29
- Theory of constitutional law, choice of, § 29:8

INDEX

**TORT REFORM,
CHALLENGING
CONSTITUTIONALITY OF
—Cont'd**
Title of bill, § 29:18

TORT REFORM RHETORIC
Juror bias, § 35:7

TOXIC CAUSATION
Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:35

TOXIC TORTS
Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:10

TRADE SECRETS PRIVILEGE
Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:37

TRAINING
Expert witnesses, direct and cross-
examination of, § 41:18

TRANSCRIPTS
Closing argument, § 44:33

TRANSFER OF ACTION
Federal court. **Removal to
Federal Court** (this index)
Forum selection, § 3:8
Multidistrict litigation, § 8:32-
8:39

TRANSITION SENTENCES
Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:111

TRAUMA
Sexual abuse, § 54:52

TREATISES
Experts, § 21:6
Impeaching witness with, § 40:28

TRENCH COLLAPSE
Construction injuries, § 65:33

TRESPASS AND TRESPASSERS
Environmental tort litigation,
§ 67:6, 67:31
Injunctions and restraining orders,
§ 13:11
Premises liability, § 55:31

TRIAGE
Medical negligence, § 61:50

TRIAL
Case selection criteria, § 2:42,
2:43
Fraud, § 68:14-68:19
Government tort liability, § 66:20
Lead paint, § 56:49
Mass tort class actions, § 9:44,
9:45
Motions (this index)
Multidistrict litigation, § 8:78-
8:82

TRUCK AUTO COLLISION
Opening statement, § 37:59

TRUSTWORTHINESS
Expert witnesses, direct and cross-
examination of, § 41:19

ULTIMATE ISSUE
Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:17

ULTIMATUMS
Settlements, § 33:39

**UNAVOIDABLY UNSAFE
PRODUCTS**
Drugs and medical devices,
§ 60:34
Products liability, § 58:86

UNCONSCIONABILITY
Alternative dispute resolution,
§ 11:45

UNFAVORABLE TESTIMONY
Direct examination of lay wit-
nesses, § 39:61, 39:62

UNHELPFUL WITNESSES

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:25

UNINSURED MOTORIST COVERAGE

Case selection criteria, § 2:22

UNITY OF INTEREST ANALYSIS

Punitive damages, § 28:56

UNIVERSITY FACULTY

Experts, § 21:5

UNJUST ENRICHMENT

Drugs and medical devices, § 60:32

UNNECESSARY TREATMENT

Medical negligence, § 61:29

UNOBTRUSIVENESS

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:71

UNREASONABLE FORCE

Illustrative jury instructions, deprivation of constitutional rights, § 50:62

US. MAGISTRATES

Multidistrict litigation, § 8:26

VACCINES

Drug and medical device liability, § 60:6

VAGUE QUESTIONS

Objections, § 43:27

VALUE AND VALUATION

Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:27

Case selection criteria, § 2:19-2:22

Legal research, § 4:16

Settlements, § 33:3-33:5

VEHICLES

Automobile Cases (this index)

VEHICLES—Cont'd

Construction injuries, § 65:35

Government tort liability, § 66:61

VELSICOL LIABILITY TRIAL PLANS

Mass tort class actions, § 9:45

VENUE

Attorney-client relationship, § 1:40

Focus groups, § 36:6, 36:28

Forum Selection this index

Removal to Federal Court this index

Settlements, § 33:10

VERDICT

Closing argument, § 44:20

Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:58

Focus groups, § 36:45

Medical negligence, § 61:88

Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:45

VESSELS

Cruise Ship and Maritime Litigation (this index)

VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Automobile cases, § 57:29, 57:30

Intentional torts, § 50:22-50:24

VICTIMIZATION BIAS

Juror bias, § 35:15-35:17

VIDEOS AND VIDEOTAPES

Demonstrative and Documentary Evidence (this index)

Depositions (this index)

Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:11

Focus groups, § 36:37

In limine motions, § 19:47

Presentation of case in chief, § 38:38-38:40

INDEX

VIDEOS AND VIDEOTAPES

—Cont'd

- Settlements, § 33:31
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:36

VIEW BY JURY

- Presentation of case in chief, § 38:41

VISUAL AIDS

- Closing argument, § 44:38
- Focus groups, § 36:16
- Jury selection techniques, § 34:31
- Opening statement, § 37:50

VISUAL CONTACT WITH JURORS

- Consortium and loss of consortium, § 25:51, 25:52
- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:113

VOCAL MECHANICS

- Opening statement, § 37:57

VOCATIONAL DISABILITY

- Expert witnesses, direct and cross-examination of, § 41:28, 41:29

VOCATIONAL ECONOMIC ASSESSMENT

- Earnings loss and impairment of earning capacity, § 23:7

VOCATIONAL REHABILITATION EXPERT

- Brain injuries, § 53:18

VOCATIONAL THERAPISTS

- Pain and suffering and non-economic damages, § 24:34

VOICE INFLECTION

- Direct examination of lay witnesses, § 39:103

VOIR DIRE

- Bias and prejudice. **Juror Bias** (this index)
- Brain injuries, § 53:7
- Focus groups, § 36:10
- Selection of jury. **Jury Selection Techniques** (this index)
- Wrongful death and survival actions, § 26:38

VULNERABLE ADULT

STATUTES

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:41

WAGE AND SALARY

VERIFICATION FORM

- Automobile cases, § 57:40

WAIVER AND ESTOPPEL

- Alternative dispute resolution, § 11:48, 11:49
- Attorney-client privilege, § 49:78
- Forum selection, § 3:5
- Removal to federal court, § 7:16, 7:24

WALL OPENING FALLS

- Construction injuries, § 65:31

WANDERING

- Nursing home litigation, § 63:31

WARDROBE COLOR OF ATTORNEY

- Jury selection techniques, § 34:40

WARNINGS

- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:20 et seq., 60:25
- Professional negligence, § 64:35
- Sexual abuse, § 54:37

WARRANTIES

- Cruise ship and maritime litigation, § 69:12
- Drugs and medical devices, § 60:28
- Mass tort class actions, § 9:48
- Products liability, § 58:87-58:90

WARTS, MINIMIZING OF

Presentation of case in chief,
§ 38:7

WEAKNESSES IN CASE

Opening statement, § 37:33

WEALTH OF DEFENDANT

Punitive damages, § 28:18, 28:37

WEBBING FAILURE

Auto design defect, § 59:36

**WILLFUL AND WANTON
CONDUCT**

Punitive damages, § 28:45

WITHDRAWING ANSWERS

Admission, requests for, § 17:25

**WITHDRAWING FROM THE
CASE**

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:29-49:31

WITNESSES

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:10

Brain Injuries (this index)

**Consortium and Loss of
Consortium** (this index)

Credibility of Witnesses (this
index)

Cross-Examination (this index)

**Direct Examination of Lay Wit-
nesses** (this index)

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:13, 49:44

Expert witnesses. **Experts** this
index

Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:33

Focus groups, § 36:14

Fraud, § 68:17

Impeachment of Witnesses (this
index)

Lead Paint (this index)

WITNESSES—Cont'd

Presentation of Case in Chief
(this index)

Products liability, § 58:4

Professional negligence, defendant
attorney as witness, § 64:24

Railroad crossing collision litiga-
tion, § 70:10, 70:23

Settlements, § 33:18

Soft tissue injuries, § 52:29-52:32

**Wrongful Death and Survival
Actions** (this index)

WORKERS' COMPENSATION

Third party practice, § 5:55

WORK PRODUCT

Attorney-client relationship,
§ 1:47

Discovery strategy and privileges,
§ 14:38

Document discovery, § 15:7

Ethical commandments for tort
lawyers, § 49:79

WORTHWHILENESS

Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:35

WRITTEN INTERROGATORIES

Depositions on, § 18:10

**WRONGFUL DEATH AND
SURVIVAL ACTIONS**

Generally, § 26:1-26:50

Adult children, death of, § 26:28

Before and after witnesses,
§ 26:44

Aggravation of grief of next of
kin, § 26:25, 26:30

Anticipating and countering
defenses, § 26:31-26:34

Authorization for disinterment,
§ 26:13

Autopsies, § 26:11-26:13, 26:17,
26:19

Bringing decedent alive, § 26:43

INDEX

**WRONGFUL DEATH AND
SURVIVAL ACTIONS**

—Cont'd

- Causation-related defenses,
§ 26:32
- Cause of death distinguished from
mechanism of death, § 26:10
- Checklist of essential steps,
§ 26:48
- Child, death of, § 26:26-26:28
- Closing argument, § 26:47
- Collateral Source Rule and Duty
to Mitigate Damages** (this
index)
- Complaint, § 26:8, 26:49
- Conscious pain and suffering,
proof of, § 26:17
- Contributory fault defenses,
§ 26:34
- Countering defenses, § 26:31-
26:34
- Cruise ship and maritime litigation,
§ 69:17-69:19, 69:42
- Damages
 - maximizing of, generally,
§ 26:15-26:30
 - presenting and arguing claims
for, § 26:39
- Defenses, § 26:31-26:34
- Disinterment and autopsy,
§ 26:12, 26:13
- Economist, testimony of, § 26:42
- Employment witnesses and
records, § 26:41
- Evidence and proof strategies,
generally, § 26:37-26:47
- Extremis moment, § 26:18, 26:19
- Family member, testimony of,
§ 26:45
- Federal employers liability act,
§ 71:19, 71:43
- Focus groups, use of, § 26:21
- Forum selection, § 26:5
- Historical background, § 26:2,
26:3

**WRONGFUL DEATH AND
SURVIVAL ACTIONS**

—Cont'd

- Initial steps in litigation, § 26:5-
26:9
- Instantaneous death distinguished
from extremis moment,
§ 26:19
- Instructions to jury, § 26:50
- Investigation and medical issues,
§ 26:10-26:14
- Lack of relationship defenses,
§ 26:34
- Life expectancy determination of,
§ 26:16
- In limine motions, § 26:37
- Limitations period, determination
of, § 26:6
- Maximizing damages, generally,
§ 26:15-26:30
- Mechanism of death, cause of
death distinguished from,
§ 26:10
- Medical issues, § 26:10-26:14
- Medical testimony, § 26:19
- Missed event, § 26:46
- Mitigating defenses, § 26:33
- Nature of, § 26:4
- Newborn child, death of, § 26:28
- Next of kin, damages for grief and
bereavement of, generally,
§ 26:22-26:30
- Nursing home litigation, § 63:47
- Objectives of, § 26:4
- Parties, § 5:19-5:24, 5:24
- Pathological grief of next of kin,
§ 26:24
- Pecuniary loss, generally, § 26:40-
26:45
- Personal representatives, § 26:7
- Preserving case of aggravated
liability, § 26:30
- Prolonged knowledge of impending
death, § 26:20

**WRONGFUL DEATH AND
SURVIVAL ACTIONS**

—Cont'd

- Prompt manner, proceeding in,
§ 26:9
- Proof strategies, generally,
§ 26:37-26:47
- Punitive damages, § 26:29, 28:86
- Real party in interest, determina-
tion of, § 26:7
- Sample interrogatories to jury,
§ 26:50
- Scope note, § 26:1
- Settling case before trial, § 26:35,
26:36
- Short life-expectancy defense,
§ 26:32
- Stages of grief of next of kin,
§ 26:23
- Theming, § 12:53
- Tissue slides, § 26:14
- Trial and proof strategies, gener-
ally, § 26:37-26:47
- Very young children, death of,
§ 26:28
- Video for settlement, § 26:36
- Voir dire, § 26:38

**WRONGFUL DEATH AND
SURVIVAL ACTIONS**

—Cont'd

- Witnesses
 - before and after witnesses,
§ 26:44
 - economist, testimony of,
§ 26:42
 - employment witnesses and
records, § 26:41
 - family member, testimony of,
§ 26:45
- WRONGFUL INJUNCTIVE
RELIEF**
 - Liability for, § 13:28
- WRONGFUL TERMINATION**
 - Form of complaint for, § 6:45
- XRF ANALYSIS**
 - Lead paint, § 56:6
- YOUTH LEADERS**
 - Sexual abuse, § 54:43
- ZONE OF DANGER PLAINTIFF**
 - Consortium and loss of
consortium, § 25:25